ROYAL COMMISSION INTO THE MANAGEMENT OF POLICE INFORMANTS

Held in Melbourne, Victoria On Friday, 20 December 2019

Led by Commissioner: The Honourable Margaret McMurdo AC

Also Present

Counsel Assisting: Mr C. Winneke QC

Mr A. Woods Ms M. Tittensor

Counsel for Victoria Police Mr S. Holt QC

Counsel for State of Victoria Mr T. Goodwin

Counsel for Nicola Gobbo Mr R. Nathwani

Counsel for DPP/SPP Mr P. Doyle

Counsel for CDPP Ms Mitchelmore SC

Ms A. Haban-Beer

Counsel for Police Handlers Mr G. Chettle

Ms L. Thies

Counsel for AFP Ms I. Minnett

Counsel for Chief Mr G. Coleman QC

Commissioner of Police Mr P. Silver

Counsel for Noel Ashby Ms J. Condon SC

and Paul Mullett

Counsel for Simon Overland Mr J. Gleeson QC

Ms G. Coleman

Counsel for Paul Dale and Mr G. Steward

Peter Lalor

1 08:51:21 09:36:19 2 09:36:23 09:36:28 4 5 09:36:33 6 09:36:34 7 09:36:34 09:36:34 8 9 09:36:37 10 09:36:39 11 09:36:44 12 09:36:48 13 09:36:52 14 09:36:53 **15** 09:36:55 **16** 09:37:01 17 09:37:03 18 09:37:04 19 09:37:06 20 09:37:07 21 09:37:09 22 09:37:11 23 09:37:18 24 09:37:21 25 09:37:25 26

COMMISSIONER: Appearances are as they were yesterday, save that we have a directions hearing in respect of a second statement from Mr Jeffrey Pope and Mr Dollard is appearing on that directions hearing. And Mr Woods you're appearing on that.

MR WOODS: Yes, Commissioner. The situation - would you like me to address on that, Commissioner?

No. I'm familiar. I've read the material of COMMISSIONER: the long history of the solicitors assisting attempting to get Mr Jeffrey Pope's second statement and it's been promised and then not delivered, and promised and not delivered, and promised and not delivered, so I've been asked to mention it this morning to see what the position is or will we just have to issue a Notice to Attend in the New Year and have Mr Pope come along?

MR WOODS: I'll let Mr Dollard address you on that.

Commissioner, it has been Mr Pope's intention MR DOLLARD: all along to provide a second statement and the sole issue that's prevented that has been the issue of his past legal fees being paid. It's unsatisfactory I understand from the Commission's perspective, also from our perspective. are very close to resolving that and I've just had discussions with the Commission's solicitors and on that basis Mr Pope will be able to provide a statement by 21 January.

COMMISSIONER: Well if it doesn't happened a Notice to Attend will be issued and he'll just have to come along without the statement and be examined at large.

MR DOLLARD: I understand, Commissioner.

COMMISSIONER: All right then, thank you. Mr Overland is in the box and we'll continue with his cross-examination.

MR WINNEKE: Thanks, Commissioner. Can I just make this point: 21 January seems to be fairly late.

COMMISSIONER: It's a pathetic.

We're recommencing hearings then and I would MR WINNEKE: have thought - - -

20/12/19 11833

09:37:33 29 30 09:37:34 **31**

09:37:37 32 09:37:43 33

09:37:28 27

09:37:31 28

09:37:46 34 09:37:47 35

09:37:47 36 09:37:48 37

09:37:48 38 39

41 09:37:54

40

42

47

43 09:37:57

44

45 46 COMMISSIONER: It's absolutely pathetic but there you are.
That's what I'm told. Well, if it isn't provided there'll
be a Notice to Attend on the 22nd and he'll be examined at
large.

MR WINNEKE: Thanks Commissioner.

<SIMON JAMES OVERLAND, recalled:</pre>

MR WINNEKE: Mr Overland, we were dealing with the period at the end of 2008 around the decision-making process whereby Ms Gobbo has spoken to Mr Dale, the conversation's been recorded, et cetera?---Yes.

You've been giving evidence about the, I think the word vehement has been used, view of the SDU that they did not believe she ought be a witness?---Yes.

And you accept that, at the end of 2008 you were aware of their vehement view?---Yes.

The evidence is that there were discussions between an SDU by the name of Black, a person we're calling Black - I think you have the list there in front of you?---Yes.

You know who that is?---I do.

Had you met that officer before?---I think maybe once or twice but, yeah.

All right. As a consequence of those discussions between Mr Black and fellow members of his Unit, the SDU, including the controller, if you like, of Ms Gobbo, Mr Sandy White, other in that group had spoken to Mr Biggin and they had put together, or at least Mr Black put together an analysis, which is described as a SWOT analysis, strengths, weaknesses, opportunities and threats. That was provided to Mr Biggin on 31 December 2008. You're aware of that now?---I'm aware of it now, yes.

And then it seems what has occurred is that Mr Biggin obviously read that analysis and provided a cover letter or a cover note on that analysis, you're aware of that now I take it?---Can I just be clear. So the version I've been shown has a front sheet on it but it's really just to record the movement of the file. There was no comment from

18 09:38:48 19

09:38:45

6

7

8

9

14

17

09:38:15

09:38:16 09:38:16

09:38:19 10

09:38:21 **11** 09:38:25 **12**

09:38:33 13

09:38:36 **15** 09:38:42 **16**

09:38:53 **20 21**

09:38:57 **22** 09:39:08 **23**

09:39:14 **24**

09:39:17 **25 26**

09:39:18 27

28

09:39:20 **29** 09:39:25 **30**

31 09:39:27 **32**

09:39:36 **33** 09:39:43 **34** 09:39:49 **35**

09:39:57 **36** 09:40:03 **37**

09:40:09 38

09:40:17 **39** 09:40:26 **40**

41 09:40:28 42

09:40:40 **43** 09:40:46 **44**

09:40:56 45

09:41:00 46

09:41:05 47

09:41:07		Mr Biggin in the version I've seen.
09:41:09	2 3	Yes. In any event, just to follow it through, that is then
09:41:14	4	provided to Mr Porter. Were you aware of that?No, I
09:41:21		wasn't aware of that.
09:41:23	6 7	And Mr Moloney?I was aware that it had gone to
09:41:29	8 9	Mr Moloney based on the version that I've seen.
09:41:31		Right. It seems that it was provided to Mr Porter and
09:41:37		Mr Moloney on 2 January 2009?Right.
03.11.07	12	noveney en 2 sandary 2000.
09:41:43	13	And then ultimately there's a meeting of the steering
09:41:51	14	committee, the Petra steering committee, on 5 January
09:41:54	15	2009?So I understand.
	16	
09:41:57		I take it you accept that there was such a meeting on 5
09:42:02		January?Again I've now seen a record of that meeting so,
09:42:07		yes, I accept there was a meeting then.
00 40 11	20	Leading into that meeting obviously it's around the early
09:42:11 09:42:16		New Year period. Despite that things don't stop at the
09:42:16		Police Force?No.
09:42:19	24	TOTICE TOTICE:NO.
09:42:20		And these issues as to what to do with Ms Gobbo are being
09:42:27		considered? Yes.
	27	
09:42:30	28	Your investigators are in the process of taking a statement
09:42:32	29	from Ms Gobbo?Yes.
	30	
09:42:34	31	I take it you're aware that they were taking a statement
09:42:36		from her?I was aware of that.
	33	
09:42:40		And as I understand it that statement was being taken out
09:42:43		of town, I think ?Look, I accept that. I don't
09:42:47	36 37	know whether I was aware of that at the time, but yes.
09:42:50	_	I think Ms Gobbo drove to a location out of town, it might
09:42:50		have been on the Bellarine peninsula, I can't recall
09:42:57		exactly, but somewhere like that?I don't recall that
09:43:00		either, but that's probably what happened. Yes, that's
09:43:05		what happened, sorry.
09.10.00	43	mac napponou, con y
09:43:06		Perhaps if we have a look at Mr O'Connell's diary, 1 and 2
09:43:15		January, VPL.0100.0237.1790. You'll see a secure location,
09:43:25		"Spoke to person F, Senior Detective Sergeant Solomon, DSC
09:43:33	47	Davey attended re statement" it seems "from F". And then

the following day, "Received call from person F, spoke to 09:43:37 **1** 09:43:40 2 same re statement from 1 January"?---Yep. 3

> In any event it seems that the statement is taken and is available I think around the 2nd and 3rd of January, right?---Yes.

At that stage it hadn't been signed, are you aware of that?---I don't recall but I accept that.

It's something again - I mean you're aware by this stage of the meeting of the 7th of December, you're aware of what was said in the meeting, a matter of some significance, and so you would have been following, I suggest, the process of the statement, et cetera, do you agree?---Well generally, yes.

We've got evidence that Detective Stephen Smith spoke to you on 3 January 2009. If we have a look at this document, VPL.0005.0065.0001. At 11.15 he speaks to 0'Connor. calls it Loris, and I think we discussed this yesterday, whether it was Loris or Petra, effectively we're talking about the same thing?---The same thing, I accept that.

And spoke - it seems that there's a discussion with DC Overland re Witness F. So you're being updated about that?---I assume so, yeah. I accept that, yep.

And no further relevant information. Then on 5 January there's a meeting of the Task Force steering committee and perhaps if we have a look at this note here, there's a diary entry from Mr Hollowood, VPL.0005.0215.0041 at p.41. It seems that at 4 o'clock there's reference to a Task Force meeting, a briefing, and the attendees are - what it says is, "Petra Task Force joint management committee Overland, Moloney, Ashton, DI Smith per weekly briefing: update", do you see that?---I do.

That appears to commence at 4 pm?---Right.

If we then have a look at the note of Mr Smith. Can I tell there is a note of Mr Smith's, we may not be you this: able to put it up at this stage, the note is to this effect, 15:50, it seems to say, "Out VPC. Attend Petra steering committee meeting DC's office at above to 17:45". So it appears that the meeting, if we accept that Mr Hollowood's note indicates that the meeting commences at

09:44:04 09:44:10 11 09:44:16 12 09:44:21 13 09:44:25 14 09:44:27 15 09:44:31 **16** 09:44:36 18 09:44:43 19 09:44:46 **20** 09:44:59 **21** 09:45:03 22 09:45:06 23 09:45:09 25 09:45:20 26 09:45:26 27 09:45:28 28 09:45:29 29 09:45:44 30 09:45:48 31 09:45:53 32 09:46:08 33 09:46:13 **34** 09:46:26 35 09:46:30 36 09:46:36 37 09:46:38 39

4

5

6

7 8

9

10

17

24

38

40

09:46:40 41

09:46:55 42

09:46:58 43

09:47:01 44

09:47:08 45

09:47:18 46

09:47:24 47

09:43:47

09:43:50

09:43:55

09:44:01

4 pm, it seems that the meeting goes to 17:45. That's what 09:47:28 1 09:47:32 **2** the note suggests. "At about to", and his next note is 3 "17:45 clear above FIF", whatever that might mean. 09:47:38 09:47:45 **4** seems that there is a meeting on 5 January which goes from around, let's say, 4 o'clock to somewhere around 17:45, 5 09:47:48 6 5.45?---Right. 09:47:54 7 09:47:55 8 That would seem to be a fairly lengthy meeting?---It would 9 And in the usual course, as we understand it, these 09:48:01 10 meetings were scheduled to go for about half an 11 09:48:04 09:48:06 12 hour?---Yes. 13 They seemed to be the regular - - - ?---Yeah, that's about 09:48:06 14 09:48:07 **15** the pattern, yeah. 16 09:48:08 17 So it does seem to be a reasonably lengthy meeting for this 09:48:11 18 sort of, or this type of steering committee meeting, you accept that, if that's the case?---Well if that's the case. 09:48:15 **19** Look, the only qualification I'd say is when he said 09:48:19 **20** "clear", whether he did something else in the centre before 09:48:23 21 he left, but I don't recall. So it's difficult to know. 09:48:25 22 23 09:48:29 24 I understand that. All we can do is rely on these contemporaneous notes?---And I accept what you're saying to 09:48:31 25 09:48:35 26 me. 27 09:48:48 28 All right. The issue of what to do with Ms Gobbo, do you 09:48:56 29 accept, would have been discussed at that meeting?---It 09:48:59 30 must have been, almost certainly, yes. 31 09:49:02 32 Can we have a look at this SWOT analysis, the briefing 09:49:10 33

Can we have a look at this SWOT analysis, the briefing note, Exhibit 518, and just see if, having looked at it, you can refresh your memory. Is that the cover sheet that you recall seeing?---Well that's - so I only recall seeing this document very recently.

09:49:15 34

09:49:22 35

09:49:24 36

09:49:26 **38** 09:49:30 **39**

09:49:33 40

09:49:37 41

09:49:39 42

09:49:40 44

09:49:44 45

09:49:47 47

37

43

46

Yes?---That is the cover sheet that I've seen and, as I say, it doesn't indicate, I don't think, that it's gone to Mr Porter but maybe it does on another page. But anyway, I remember seeing that cover sheet on the version I was shown recently, yes.

You say you believe that you've only seen this cover sheet very recently?---That's my recollection, yes.

Do you think your recollection may be inaccurate and that

you may have seen it somewhere around 5 January 09:49:51 1 09:49:55 2 2009?---Well look, I may have. I think this is the 3 document that I was asked about at some length in IBAC. 09:49:59 4 5 Yes?---And the document was never shown to me by IBAC 09:50:03 6 Yes?---And to the best of my recollection then I hadn't 7 09:50:06 09:50:09 8 I don't now recall having seen it. If it assists though, I agree with everything that's contained within it. 9 09:50:14 I think it's a reasonable document in terms of setting out 09:50:17 10 the situation. 09:50:20 11 12 09:50:21 13 All right. Let's just go through it. The next page is - -- ?---Okay. 09:50:30 14 15 09:50:31 **16** - - - what appears to be an issue cover sheet?---I don't think I've seen that in the recent documents that were 09:50:33 17 09:50:35 18 shown to me. 19 09:50:36 20 What that appears to be is a document prepared by 09:51:04 **21** Tony Biggin?---Yes. 22 23 It's an issue cover sheet?---Yes. 09:51:08 24 And it talks about a bit of the background of 09:51:10 25 Ms Gobbo?---I've seen it, I've read it. 09:51:14 26 27 09:51:19 28 It says that she's been placed in contact with Detective 09:51:23 29 Sergeant Shane O'Connell of the Petra Task Force, been 09:51:26 30 registered since 16 September 2005, formally registered as 09:51:31 31 human source 3838. "Attached is a briefing paper submitted 09:51:37 32 Black setting out a strategic analysis on the source based on the SWOT analysis. 09:51:43 33 provides good background ultimately if the source signs the 09:51:46 34 09:51:49 35 statement and becomes a witness, then that is an issue for 09:51:52 36 the source and investigators. Source has been a very 09:51:55 37 productive human source, highly intelligent, well educated", et cetera. Further down it talks about these 09:52:00 38 09:52:11 39 firstly, that she's responsible for matters: 09:52:16 40 investigations and she's due for a reward. A number of

"The purpose of the paper, to ensure decision makers are in possession of relevant information to allow proper

prepared to expand upon these to Task Force management.

Now Task Force management would clearly be, I assume, the

The SDU are

organisational risks to Victoria Police.

steering committee?---I would assume so, yes.

09:52:20 41

09:52:24 42

09:52:28 43

09:52:34 44

09:52:35 46

09:52:39 47

45

decisions to be made. Decisions made today have long-term implications for Victoria Police". Now that was a prescient statement back in apparently 2 January 2009, do you accept that?---I do.

If we go to the recommendation he says, "Forwarded for information, consideration and transmission to AC Moloney, please". Then if you go to the next page you'll see that he's dated that 2 January 2009 and he has effectively requested it be distributed to two people?---Yes, I see that.

I think that's Acting Commander Intelligence and Covert Support Department Mark Porter?---Yes.

And then Assistant Commissioner Moloney Crime Department?---Yes.

"Approved/not approved", do you see that?---Yes.

The date on that distribution of 5 January 2009 and the signature suggests that at least Mr Porter has signed it on that date?---Yes.

And Mr Moloney hasn't signed it?---Yes.

Then if we keep going down. Ultimately, I should say this, that Mr Moloney has provided a statement to the effect that as far as he was concerned it didn't need approval from him and it was something that needed to be provided to the steering committee, indeed to you, do you accept that?---If you tell me that's his statement I accept that, yes.

Indeed, what he says in his statement is that he provided it to you, he elevated it to you I think was the word he used. I can be clear about that. What do you say about that?---I have no recollection of having ever seen this document or the cover note from Superintendent Biggin.

Right. Do you accept that you may have seen it?---I can't exclude the possibility that I have but it just doesn't accord - I, you know, I have no recollection of seeing this document. I think it is something I would recall had I seen it.

I'd suggest it is a document you'd recall seeing?---If I had seen it, yes, I think I would.

09:53:57 **23 24** 09:53:59 **25**

09:53:04 6

09:53:08 7

09:53:12 8

09:53:17 9

09:53:25 **10** 09:53:28 **11**

09:53:29 13

09:53:33 14

09:53:35 **16**

09:53:40 17

09:53:41 19

09:53:44 **21**

09:53:51 22

12

15

18

20

26

09:54:06 **27** 09:54:14 **28** 09:54:18 **29**

09:54:22 **30** 09:54:27 **31**

09:54:31 **32 33**

09:54:34 **34**

09:54:40 **35** 09:54:45 **36** 09:54:56 **37**

09:55:01 **38**

09:55:16 **41** 09:55:19 **42**

09:55:04 40

09:55:24 **43** 09:55:29 **44 45**

09:55:29 **46** 09:55:33 **47**

20/12/19

1

2

09:55:38

09:55:36

09:55:42 **4** 09:55:46 **5**

6

09:55:47 **7**09:55:50 **8**09:55:56 **9**

09:56:00 **10** 09:56:04 **11**

12

15

17

09:56:07 **13** 09:56:10 **14**

09:56:11 16

09:56:13 **18** 09:56:16 **19**

09:56:22 **20** 09:56:25 **21**

09:56:25 **21** 09:56:28 **22**

19:56:28 **22 23**

09:56:28 **24** 09:56:32 **25**

09:56:34 **26** 09:56:39 **27**

09:56:42 **28**

29

09:56:44 **30** 09:56:48 **31**

09:56:51 **32** 09:56:55 **33** 09:56:57 **34**

09:57:00 35

36 09:57:01 37

09:57:06 **38** 09:57:09 **39**

09:57:12 41

40

09:57:19 **42** 09:57:23 **43**

09:57:28 **44 45**

09:57:29 **46 47**

Can I suggest to you that it is a document that you would know whether you'd seen, you'd either know that you'd seen it or know that you hadn't seen it?---As I said, I don't believe I've seen it.

This document here is in effect a bomb. This document, can I suggest to you, is a document which could potentially make your position, and your potential position as Chief Commissioner of Police in Victoria, untenable. Do you accept that proposition?---No, I don't accept that.

If you had seen that document you would remember it?---I think so.

Without a question?---Well I think I would, yes.

It's not a document where you simply say, "I don't recall seeing it"?---Well, look, I'm trying to do my best here. I'm looking at things - I haven't seen this full document before. This is the first time I've seen parts of this document.

Yes?---I'm trying to do the best to give evidence to this Commission to the best of my recollection. You're showing me things in the room. I'm doing my absolute best to say, you know, have I seen this before? I don't believe I have, right. I don't believe I have.

You say that you don't believe you've seen this document, aside from in the lead-up to this Royal Commission in preparing to give evidence?---I saw a version of it within the last week I think, which is the first occasion I've seen it, and I have not seen this full version until just now.

So if we go through it?---I've seen the SWOT bit, I have seen that. And I saw the cover sheet that you put up the front. I don't believe I've seen the other documents.

Obviously we look at the various aspects of the document and we see that there are strengths, and the strengths are obviously as set out there, and you would support the strengths in the analysis?---I do

That is the possible prosecution against Paul Dale?---Yes.

The weaknesses include, "Possible OPI government review 1 2 into legal ethical implications"?---Yes. 09:57:38

3 09:57:43 4

5

13

09:57:35

09:57:46 09:57:50 6

"Disclosure of the long-term relationship with the SDU." Then there's references to Ms Gobbo's credibility, "HS credibility, acquaintances, criminal associates and sexual relationships". There's references to Ms Gobbo's prior inconsistent statements verbal, SDU re relationship with Dale and failure to disclose the bogus mobile phone I take it you would have been aware of those matters, that is the prior inconsistent statements and the bogus phone numbers, even at that stage?---Yes.

09:58:11 11 09:58:17 12

09:58:22 14

09:57:55 7 09:57:57 8

09:58:01 9

09:58:05 10

"Threats, judicial review of police actions in tasking and deploying one of their own"?---Yes.

09:58:29 **15** 16 09:58:32 17

"Public interest immunity. Ms Gobbo well connected in Victorian legal fraternity". There are health issues. "The SDU source contact reports and disclosed." Would you have been aware that there were source contact reports and also at that stage?---I don't know specifically that I understood. thought the general methodology was to make sure they're accurate records, yes, so I would expect there to be such.

09:58:42 20 09:58:48 21 09:58:52 22

09:58:59 23

09:59:03 24

09:58:35 18 09:58:38 19

> Then the next one is, "OPI review. Serving barrister assisting police. Consideration of unsafe verdicts and possible appeals. Prosecutions current, Mokbel and

25 09:59:10 26

09:59:13 27 09:59:16 28

future?"?---Yes. 09:59:20 29

30 09:59:22 31

09:59:27 32 09:59:32 33

09:59:37 34

09:59:46 35

09:59:50 36 09:59:53 37 Obviously those are significant considerations. Effectively what the SDU are conveying to the steering committee is that as far as they're concerned there is the possibility of appeals, unsafe verdicts and current and future prosecutions of Mokbel in doubt?---Yes, so I understood that was always a risk in using a barrister as a human source, that that was always a general risk that could be attacked in a criminal proceeding. It's an obvious line of attack.

10:00:00 39 40

10:00:01 41

10:00:08 42

09:59:57 38

Right. You considered at the outset when you found out that Ms Gobbo had been engaged that there was that potential? --- Absolutely.

10:00:10 43 44 10:00:13 45

What this document suggests is that the people who were handling Ms Gobbo were of the view that there is - if this goes to - if this is analysed, if what they had done is

10:00:19 46 10:00:28 47

examined, these are the possibilities?---Yes, I understand 10:00:33 1 2 that. 10:00:38

3 10:00:39 4

5

9

And there's another reference to OPI investigation. implications of Ms Gobbo's involvement with a particular human source?---Right.

6 10:00:46 7

10:00:56 8

10:01:13 11 10:01:17 12

10:01:05 10:01:09 10

10:00:43

As I say, what Mr Moloney will say is this, "I note that the briefing note itself lists me on the distribution and authority list and bears the notation 'approved/not Despite that notation appearing, this document did not need to be approved or not approved. The document It did not require approval. was a briefing note. it was necessary that it be distributed to others for their This is why I elevated it to DC Overland consideration. with the note 'Petra steering committee consideration'".

10:01:23 14 10:01:26 **15**

10:01:20 13

10:01:30 **16** 10:01:34 17 That's what he will say?---Okay. right?

18 10:01:36 19

That's consistent, can I suggest, with his comment, if we go to the cover page, we see the note here, "5109 destination DC Overland, Petra steering committee consideration"? --- Yes.

10:02:00 22 23

10:01:40 20

10:01:57 21

And his name there. So effectively it appears that he has forwarded it to you?---I accept that's what appears, yes.

10:02:06 25 26 10:02:11 27

10:02:01 24

Can you look at that folder there, please. Can you identify that document, that folder?---No.

10:02:29 28 29

10:02:35 30

And the documents in it?---In what sense? In terms of have I seen this before or - - -

10:02:38 31 32 10:02:40 33

Yes, have you seen it before?---I don't believe so.

34 10:02:44 35

10:02:51 36

10:02:57 37

Are you able to go through those documents briefly. appears there are documents in plastic sleeves which are documents which I suggest were provided to you and in some of them there are your handwriting, or handwritten notes on them?---Well I have to accept that unless you want me to go through, I mean it's a bit document

10:03:00 38 10:03:06 39 10:03:10 40

> No, I understand that?---Big folder. So, yes, it appears to be - well, the first page appears to have Petra Task Force

41 10:03:12 42

10:03:16 43

If you go to the very back of the folder you'll see what appear to be initiating documents for the Petra steering

10:03:20 44 45

10:03:23 46

10:03:26 47

20/12/19

updates in it from 1 September 2008.

```
committee, or the Petra Task Force?---Right.
10:03:28
        1
        2
        3
                 If we can put up VPL.0100.0129.0001?---Yeah, I see that.
10:03:31
        4
                 In the meantime have a look at those?---Yes.
        5
10:03:44
        6
                 Do you want to take some time to look at it and look at
        7
10:04:21
10:04:23 8
                 some of the documents in it to confirm that you are
                 satisfied that you had - that there is your handwriting in
       9
10:04:26
                 original on some of those documents?---Well if you can take
10:04:29 10
                 me to the documents, but I'm - look, I'm happy to keep
10:04:33 11
10:06:14 12
                 going but I haven't come across anything that's got
10:06:17 13
                 handwriting on it yet.
       14
       15
                 Look perhaps what I'll do is hand you the second
10:06:20
10:06:24 16
                 folder?---Sorry, there's one here that's got - on 20
10:06:27 17
                 October there's one that's my handwriting, but it's just a
                        There's one there a bit later that's got my
10:06:37 18
10:06:53 19
                 handwriting on it.
       20
10:06:54 21
                             If you have a look at the second folder there.
                 All right.
10:07:07 22
                 What appears to be the case is that the documents in each
10:07:11 23
                 of the plastic sleeves are placed one upon the other so
10:07:16 24
                 that the first document is the earliest document and as
10:07:19 25
                 documents are added they pile up.
                                                     So if you go to - could
                 have a look at the back document in that second folder
10:07:23 26
10:07:27 27
                 which is apparently - which is number 157, and that appears
10:07:32 28
                 to be a steering committee update of 3 November?---Yes.
       29
10:07:37 30
                 Right.
                         If you have a look at that and then turn it over on
10:07:41 31
                 to the back, do you see handwriting on that?---Yes, I do.
       32
10:07:45 33
                 Is that your handwriting?---Yes, it is.
       34
10:07:47 35
                 And it appears to be original handwriting?---I think so.
                 Yes, it does.
10:07:53 36
       37
                 They're your handwritten notes, can I suggest, on that
10:07:55 38
10:07:59 39
                 update, that 3 November 2000 and - - - ?---That's my
10:08:03 40
                 handwriting, yes.
       41
10:08:04 42
                 Then can you go to the next document, which is document
10:08:18 43
                 158?---Yes.
       44
10:08:20 45
                 Can you describe that document?---It says a "Timeline
10:08:30 46
                 strategy".
```

47

10:08:31 1 2 10:09:03 3 10:09:21 4

Can you explain what that document is?---It seems to be, as it says, a timeline strategy or a plan around the investigation.

10:09:23

5

9

6 10:09:28 7 10:09:32 8

I wonder perhaps if could just for a moment, All right. just hand that folder back to me?---Sure. Is it all right if I keep looking at this?

10:10:09 10 10:10:12 11

10:10:20 14

10:10:24 **15** 10:10:30 **16**

10:10:35 17

10:09:36

Can I suggest to you that it's a Petra Yes, by all means. Task Force Operation Loris timeline strategy. It's got your handwriting on it?---Yes, it does.

12 10:10:15 13

And there's a reference to a number of events, witness C to complete one signed statements in relation to the Hodsons, and that's between the 22nd of the 12th 2008 and the 28th of the 12th, and then there's, "Dates, objective outcomes to obtain full account of his evidence in relation to the murders of Terrence and Christine Hodson". That's Mr Williams' - - - ?---I assume that to be the case, yes.

10:10:38 18 10:10:42 19

20

10:10:47 **21**

10:10:53 22 10:10:59 23 10:11:04 24

10:11:13 25 10:11:26 **26**

10:11:34 27 10:11:37 28

10:11:41 29 30

10:11:43 31 10:11:48 32 10:12:00 33 10:12:10 34

35 10:12:15 36

10:12:19 37 38

10:12:21 39 10:12:29 40 41

10:12:36 42 10:12:40 43

10:12:41 45 10:12:44 46

44

47

Then there are further events which are identified. have a look at number 4, it's to obtain a statement from Obviously that's Ms Gobbo. On 1 January 2009 Witness F. and 2 January 2009. Can we bring up p.509 of the document that you've got there on the screen, 509. I think this should be on Mr Overland's representatives' screen?---Actually that - the dates I think are used that relate to **I**, I think there's a note over here that says on the 7th in relation to Witness .

Can we go to the top of the document. No, the first page It's about four pages back from of the document, please. the point that we were at. 506 it is. You'll see witness , the expectation or the dates there?---Yes.

And then that's your handwriting on the bottom there? -- Yes.

Scroll through it. Then you've got witness ■ again. Keep going?---Yes.

There's other references there with respect to other matters?---Yes.

Now if we stop there?---Okay, sorry, yeah, I Keep going. see that.

10:12:45 Do you see that?---I do. 1 2 3 The existence of the statement. There are risks 10:12:46 4 associated with it?---Yes. 10:12:50 6 You've got the dates. Do you see that, the dates 10:12:51 7 that the statements are going to be taken?---Yes. 10:12:58 8 Then you've got outcomes, objectives and outcomes, do you 9 10:13:01 see that? That's the third column. If we go to the top of 10:13:06 10 that document, that's what the third column says?---Okay, I 10:13:11 11 10:13:14 12 accept that. 13 Then the next column is "Risks", and, "Witness at a later 10:13:16 14 date declines to sign statement or recants statement either 10:13:20 **15** 10:13:24 **16** fully or in part. Existence of the statement becomes known prior to signing", do you see that? 10:13:27 17 I withdraw that?---Sorry, I can't - - -10:13:35 18 19 No, I'm sorry?---Yeah, I can't see that. 10:13:38 20 21 10:13:41 22 I'm reading the wrong page, I apologise, if you're the "Existence of statement is revealed prematurely. 23 10:13:42 10:13:47 24 Suspect threatens or harm Witness F", do you see that? --- Yes. 10:13:50 25 26 27 You've made notes I think on that page at the bottom, 10:13:50 "Immediately relocation"?---"Source to Crown witness." 10:13:56 **28** 29 10:14:01 30 It says actions against, or under "Actions proposed", "It's 10:14:05 31 proposed to meet with Witness F at an undisclosed location and statement written and signed. 10:14:09 32 Statement in relation to the murder of the Hodsons. 10:14:12 33 Statement will not be disclosed 10:14:15 34 and will remain secret until agreed at an appropriate time. 10:14:18 35 Preparations will commence with Witsec to have Witness F 10:14:21 36 placed in program at appropriate time. These initial 10:14:26 37 preparations will commence as soon as practicable. Statement has since been completed and not signed. 10:14:30 38 10:14:33 39 F has agreed to meet with investigators on Wednesday 7 10:14:35 40 January 09 and seek clarification in relation to safety and 10:14:39 41 risk issues. If these are adequately covered Witness F 10:14:42 42 will sign statement at this meeting"?---Yes.

And then I think you've made a note "immediate relocation"?---Yes.

43

46

10:14:58 47

It seems that, certainly at the time that that document was

prepared, the statement had been taken?---Well it looks 10:15:03 1 2 like one of those documents that's a bit dynamic so that 10:15:08 3 it's updated periodically I think. 10:15:11 4 Yes?---So it doesn't always - yeah, it's not always - - -5 10:15:14 6 What I might do is hand you the folder back and ask you to 7 10:15:19 8 look at - - -10:15:26 9 COMMISSIONER: Is this the folder you've called the first 10:15:38 10 or the second folder? 11 10:15:40 12 MR WINNEKE: This is the second folder. 10:15:42 13 14 15 COMMISSIONER: Thanks. 10:15:44 16 10:15:45 17 MR WINNEKE: What that folder appears to be is a folder containing your documents which have been stored in plastic 10:15:49 18 10:15:53 19 sleeves, they haven't been punched in the sense there's no 10:15:56 20 holes in them, they've been stored in the plastic sleeves with numbers on the plastic sleeves suggesting that the 10:16:00 **21** 10:16:02 22 documents are added to the folder when they're received and 10:16:06 23 then stored in that way. Would that be reasonable?---Well 10:16:10 24 I'm not sure about that. I mean it's an Ethical Standards 10:16:14 25 Department file. 26 10:16:14 27 Yes?---So I can't account for that. I mean at the time I left Victoria Police I left in circumstances where I didn't 10:16:18 28 get to pack up my office and other people did that. 10:16:22 29 30 10:16:25 31 Yes?---So I don't know what happened. 32 10:16:28 33 No?---With all of that material. My recollection was I 10:16:31 34 kept it in a safe, I think a four drawer safe. I don't 10:16:38 35 remember storing it this way. It wouldn't have been stored as an Ethical Standards Department file. 10:16:41 36 37 No?---So unless someone's stored this stuff subsequent to 10:16:45 38 10:16:47 39 my departure or - Mr Cornelius was also a member of the 10:16:51 40 steering committee. 41 10:16:52 42 Yes?---So it may be his record. I don't know. 43 10:16:56 44 They certainly seem to be documents with your handwriting 10:16:59 45 on them in an original form?---Yeah, I accept that, I

But I didn't store them this way.

10:17:03 46

47

accept that.

How did you store them, do you recall?---I stored them in a 10:17:05 1 10:17:11 2 folder but it was just a, you know, one of these - I don't 3 recall it being marked and it was, as I say, kept in a 10:17:16 10:17:20 4 safe.

> One assumes in plastic sleeves, because if you look at the documents they're not hole punched?---No, no, probably , I honestly don't know.

And so it would seem likely, albeit if you look at the documents they have, they've got staple marks in the top left corner?---Yes.

Which suggests that they were stapled at one stage and no doubt they've been removed and photocopied because we have them in an electronic form, so one can assume they've been photocopied?---Yes, I accept that.

Otherwise the fact that there's no hole punch suggests they've been stored in plastic sleeves?---I accept that, but, please, I'm seeing this for the first time in a long time and I'm just trying to make sense of it all.

All right, I follow that. As to what's on the folders, are there markings on the folders, on the spines of the folders with any indication at all? No?---No, as I say, well, one of the folders has got "Task Force Landow" on it. It looks like it was previously used - then that's Task Force I don't know what that Task Force is Landow.

MR HOLT: Just for everyone's reference that's the financial records put on by those assisting the police in the Royal Commission which identifies where the folder is in Landow's holdings. It's very recent, Commissioner.

WITNESS: As I say, this may have been compiled subsequent to me leaving Victoria Police but I don't - I haven't seen it in this form before.

MR WINNEKE: Save to say what you can say is that you believe that you did store those documents?---I did.

In a folder of some sort?---Yes.

Potentially in plastic sleeves and potentially stored one on top of the other as documents came in?---Well that would be - yes. Without specifically recalling I assume that

10:17:57 **20** 10:18:00 21

10:17:51 19

10:17:20 6

10:17:26 **7**

10:17:29 8

10:17:34 11 10:17:38 12

10:17:39 14

10:17:42 **15** 10:17:48 **16**

10:17:51

10:17:29 10:17:31 10

9

13

17

18

10:18:03 22 23

10:18:06 24 10:18:10 25

10:18:16 **26** 10:18:30 27

10:18:38 28 10:18:39 29

10:18:42 30 10:18:43 31

10:18:44 32 10:18:46 33

10:18:49 34 10:18:55 35

10:18:55 36 10:18:57 37 10:19:01 38

39 10:19:04 40

42 10:19:10 43

10:19:06 41

44 10:19:13 45

10:19:18 46 10:19:22 47

```
1
                 would be something that I would do.
10:19:25
         2
        3
                 All right, all right.
                                         If you have a look at the next
10:19:26
        4
                 document coming forward?---Is it 159?
10:19:29
                 Yes?---Yes.
10:19:34
        6
         7
        8
                 If we can bring up p.518. Is that a Petra Q and A
10:19:35
                 document?---The one I've got here appears to be that, yes.
        9
10:19:48
        10
                 It's a statement Q and A and can you describe that
10:19:52 11
10:19:57 12
                 document?---It looks to me - -
        13
                 Scroll up, scroll up?--- - - like a document being
10:20:02 14
                 prepared for the eventuality of the charging of Paul Dale.
10:20:07 15
        16
10:20:13 17
                 It's effectively a proposed media statement if you
10:20:18 18
                 like?---Correct, yes.
        19
10:20:19 20
                 It's got your handwriting on it?---It does.
        21
                 "Victoria Police has today charged an X year old
10:20:21 22
10:20:24 23
                 man"?---Yes.
        24
                 "Ex-policeman", in your handwriting, "with the murder of",
10:20:25 25
                 et cetera?---Yes.
10:20:27 26
        27
10:20:29 28
                 You've obviously made some alterations to that document on
                 the basis that you preferred what you've set out?---Well,
10:20:34 29
10:20:41 30
                 some minor changes, yes.
        31
10:20:42 32
                 It would have been prepared by your media department I
10:20:45 33
                 assume?---It says prepared by Nicole McEachnie, who was the
10:20:49 34
                 Media Director at the time.
        35
10:20:51 36
                 All right. If we can then go to the next document.
10:20:53 37
                                Questions and answers talking about the
                 scrolling up.
                        "Does this now prove a culture of corruption that
10:20:57 38
10:21:00 39
                 only a Royal Commission could effectively deal with?"
10:21:04 40
                 you see that?---Yes.
        41
10:21:07 42
                 And there are suggested statements there.
                                                              "Ethical
10:21:12 43
                 Standards Department has a high conviction rate", et
10:21:14 44
                 cetera, "for police", do you see that?---I do.
       45
10:21:16 46
                 "We work closely with the Office of Police Integrity to
10:21:20 47
                 ensure that resources", et cetera?---Yes.
```

```
1
        2
                 Can we just keep going through that. Questions about the
10:21:23
        3
                 Briars Task Force, do you see that?---Yes.
10:21:30
        4
                              There's references to leaked SSU files?---Yes.
        5
                 Keep going.
10:21:37
        6
        7
                 And so forth.
                                 Effectively these are proposed responses to
10:21:45
       8
                 questions which might be asked?---Correct.
10:21:50
        9
10:21:54 10
                 If we keep scrolling through, please.
                                                          Go to p.523.
                            Can you have a look at the next
10:22:01 11
                 document?---That's in the folder here?
10:22:14 12
        13
                 In the folder.
                                  It seems to be the Petra Task Force weekly
10:22:16 14
                 update? - - Yes.
10:22:21 15
       16
10:22:22 17
                 5 January 2009?---Yes.
        18
10:22:26 19
                 If we just scroll through that, please.
                                                            It seems that
                 there's your handwriting there?---Yes, that's my
10:22:39 20
10:22:41 21
                 handwriting.
       22
10:22:42 23
                 If we keep going through.
                                             There's more handwriting
10:22:49 24
                 identifying that you'd marked that page and so
                 forth?---Yes.
10:22:58 25
       26
10:23:04 27
                 Can we go to p.530, please.
                                                That's the document that I've
10:23:19 28
                 just been taking you to?---Yes.
       29
10:23:21 30
                 Can we scroll through that.
                                                Do you see the front page, you
10:23:28 31
                 see the issue cover sheet?
                                              That's in the next plastic
                          Just stop scrolling, thank you?---Yes.
10:23:32 32
                 sleeve.
       33
10:23:54 34
                 Does that appear to be the original document?---It does,
10:23:58 35
                 yes.
       36
10:23:59 37
                 With handwriting on it?---Yes.
        38
10:24:03 39
                 Can we keep scrolling through. You'll see the handwritten
10:24:18 40
                 signature of Mr Black at the bottom there?---Yes, I do.
       41
10:24:22 42
                 If you could pop that back into its plastic sleeve and then
10:24:26 43
                 move to the next document?---Right.
       44
10:24:40 45
                 Can I suggest that that's an unsigned statement of Nicola
10:24:45 46
                 Gobbo?---It is.
       47
```

And that's - if we scroll through it, there's the place for a signature but no signature and at that stage no date on it. Do you accept that that appears to be consistent with the timeline document that I took you to earlier, that at this stage a statement has been signed, sorry, taken but not signed?---It does appear to be, yes.

Perhaps if we just go to the next document. There's Petra Task Force weekly updates for 22 January 2009. If we can scroll through that. Stop there. Do you see that writing on the page there? That seems to be a Post-it Note on the front?---Right.

Do you know whose handwriting that is?---No, I don't.

It seems to be a reference to _____, whatever that might be, mother and sister, medical treatment, et cetera. If we keep going. Is that your handwriting there?---Yes.

That seems to be - it says David Ryan drafting agreement to or from Finn McRae?---This is a letter I think I received some time down the track from Ms Gobbo.

Right. Do you recall when it was that you received that? We'll find out?---No, I don't.

Okay. If we keep going. There's a Petra Task Force weekly update, 27 January. I take it you were appointed to the position of Chief Commissioner in about March of 2009; is that right?---That's right.

Did you continue to attend meetings up until that time?---Well I now understand based on documents I saw as recently as last week, I think I did my last meeting at the end of March.

Right. If we keep going through. Perhaps if we just keep going through. Just stop there. That seems to be again your handwriting there, Rod Sykes, I assume; is that right?---That is my writing.

Keep going. I think perhaps if you could pass that folder back to me, Mr Overland, if I may. That metadata of the letter that you received or you believe you received from Nicola Gobbo, insofar as this is of any use, the metadata suggests that it was saved on 19 January 2009, around that

11850

10:26:55 **19 20** 10:26:57 **21**

10:25:34 8

10:25:48 10

10:26:28 **11** 10:26:31 **12**

10:26:33 14

10:26:37 **16**

10:26:46 17

10:26:51 18

10:25:42

9

13

15

10:27:06 **22** 10:27:09 **23**

24 10:27:12 **25**

10:27:19 **26 27**

10:27:21 **28** 10:28:01 **29**

10:28:11 30

10:28:17 31

10:28:18 **33** 10:28:24 **34**

32

10:28:27 **35** 10:28:30 **36**

37

10:28:32 **38** 10:28:37 **39** 10:29:02 **40**

10:29:11 **41 42**

10:29:19 43

10:29:28 44 10:29:52 45 10:29:55 46

10:30:03 47

20/12/19

period of time?---I don't recall but it would make sense in 10:30:08 1 2 the overall chronology. 10:30:14 3 4 Suggesting that it's around the time that negotiations are 10:30:18 going on or at least commencing between Victoria Police and 5 10:30:22 Ms Gobbo?---That's consistent with my recollection, yes. 6 10:30:27 7 8 If we look at this folder we see that there's a Petra Task 10:30:33 Force weekly update of 23 February 2009 and there seem to 9 10:30:37 10:30:43 10 be a number of empty plastic sleeves and then the next document appears to be a Petra Task Force weekly update 10:30:53 11 10:31:00 12 with Briars material also on 18 May and it's a document 10:31:08 13 If you can have a look at this dated 1 June 2009. Perhaps we'll keep it in the same order but just 10:31:43 14 see if you can identify your handwriting in any of those 10:31:47 **15** 10:31:49 **16** If you have a look at the back of one of the pages you might find your handwriting. 10:31:53 17 18 19 COMMISSIONER: Is this a document from one of the folders? 10:31:56 20 It is, Commissioner. It's tab number 178. 10:32:00 21 MR WINNEKE: 22 23 COMMISSIONER: Yes. 10:32:02 24 10:32:30 25 MR WINNEKE: Is there any reason why it can't be put on the screen? 10:32:32 **26** 27 10:32:35 28 COMMISSIONER: It's not on any screens. 10:32:39 29 10:32:40 30 WITNESS: There is handwriting of mine on one of the pages but I note there's handwriting that is not mine on other 10:32:42 31 10:32:45 32 pages. 33 10:32:46 **34** MR WINNEKE: Yes, I follow that. 35 They need the VPL number. 36 COMMISSIONER: 10:32:47 37 MR WINNEKE: Could we go to 625. 10:32:49 38 10:32:52 39 10:32:53 40 MS COLEMAN: Before we move on, can we just identify that 10:32:57 41 document by the VPL number, please. 42 43 COMMISSIONER: That's what I just asked to happen. 44 It's the same document, Commissioner. 10:33:05 45 MR WINNEKE: 10:33:08 46 can find the first page of it. Tab 178 and the first page 10:33:12 47 is 616 and I think - just stop there. Go back there.

OVERLAND XXN

1 handwriting there, which is at p.625, that's the 10:33:18 10:33:22 2 handwriting which isn't yours; is that correct?---That's not my handwriting. There's I think a name later on that 3 10:33:26 10:33:30 4 is mine.

> That is your handwriting. The handwriting of yours, does it appear to be in original pen or is it a photocopy?---Sorry, I'll just go and have a look. appears to be original.

I wonder if we could have that back Yes, thanks very much. and I'll put it back in the sleeve, thanks. Can I suggest to you that the documents that we've gone through appear to be documents that were in your possession around - I withdraw that. Documents that had been in your possession, being Task Force update and other relevant documents. relevant to the Petra file?---Clearly some of the documents I will have seen.

Yes?---Some of the documents that have my handwriting, particularly original handwriting, are clearly documents I've seen.

Yes?---My difficulty is I have not seen them in this form I haven't compiled this, so someone else has. together.

No?---There's documents in there that clearly have other handwriting on them, so it looks to me as if it's a compilation of things. So I can't say with certainty, other than the documents where my handwriting appears, what I have seen and what I haven't.

Yes?---I don't recall seeing the document you're asking about. I don't actually recall seeing the statement either, the unsigned statement. And I know it's all in there, but I don't recall having seen that.

It may be open to conclude that what that series of documents is, and we might need to get more evidence about this, but it may well be open to conclude on the current state of evidence that these are documents which have come into your possession around the time that each of the documents is dated and has been filed - those documents have been filed by you, in whatever system that you had, whether it be in that folder or different folders, but in generally that way, suggesting that the documents there were in your possession at the relevant times?---I can't

10:35:36 41 10:35:39 42 10:35:47 43 10:35:52 44 10:35:56 45

10:33:31 6

10:33:34 10:33:38 8

10:33:46

10:33:51 11

10:33:55 12

10:33:57 **13**

10:34:08 14

10:34:18 **15** 10:34:22 **16**

10:34:28 17 10:34:36 18

10:34:37 20

10:34:41 21

10:34:44 22

10:34:45 24

10:34:49 25

10:34:53 27

10:34:57 **28**

10:35:01 29

10:35:03 30 10:35:06 31

10:35:08 33 10:35:10 34

10:35:13 35

10:35:16 **36**

10:35:21 38 10:35:26 39

10:35:31 40

7

9

10

19

23

26

32

37

10:36:02 46

10:36:06 47

20/12/19 11852 **OVERLAND XXN**

say that. 10:36:11 1 2

3

5

6

7

9

11

13 14

19

10:36:11 10:36:16 4

10:36:20

10:36:23

10:36:25

10:36:26 10:36:30 10

10:36:34

10:36:31 12

10:36:38 **15** 10:36:42 **16**

10:36:45 17 10:36:48 18 No, all right?---I honestly can't say. I mean I think you need to talk to whoever compiled the folder because it does look to me, at least in part, that some of the documents in there are probably not mine because there's other handwriting on them.

As we can see on that document there, there's handwriting which isn't yours?---Yes.

But within that sleeve there is your handwriting on some of the documents?---And it's in the same sleeve, so.

It may be - I mean we'd be speculating as to how someone else happened to write on that document. You say you don't identify that - you can't identify that handwriting?---I don't know whose handwriting it is, no.

The documents around early January, being the Task Force update of 5 January, the documents in late December, the timeline, et cetera, all seem to be documents which would have progressively been provided to you?---Yes. agree.

As these events unfolded?---I agree about that, yes.

Can I suggest to you that it's likely that, for example, if you have asked for a statement to be provided by Ms Gobbo and there's a note to the effect that a statement has been taken, it's not yet signed, it would not be surprising that you would be provided with that statement if it was available to enable you to assess the strength of the evidence of Ms Gobbo in order for you to make a decision as to whether or not she should be called?---It's possible.

Yes?---As I say, I don't recall having seen it.

Do you accept that if you are to make a proper All right. decision, the best decision available requires you to have, firstly, a very clear idea about the evidence that she can give, do you accept that?---Well it's not me actually bringing the charges at the end of the day, it's the detectives running the Task Force. They need to be satisfied about that.

I understand that but you seem to be - - - ?---And I need

10:36:59 **21** 10:37:04 22

10:36:54 20

10:37:07 23 10:37:10 24

25

10:37:11 26 10:37:15 27

10:37:15 28 10:37:19 29

10:37:22 30 10:37:25 31

10:37:30 32 10:37:32 33

10:37:35 34 10:37:38 35

36 10:37:43 37

38 10:37:46 **39**

10:37:50 40 10:37:54 41

10:37:58 42 10:38:01 43

10:38:04 44 10:38:07 45

46 10:38:08 47

20/12/19

to be appropriately briefed by them around their belief and 10:38:09 1 10:38:14 2 their comfort with actually undertaking that course of 3 action. 10:38:18

> But as I understand it, it's your decision ultimately, or the steering committee's decision ultimately as to whether or not this significant decision with respect to Ms Gobbo should be made, that is should she be utilised as a witness?---Correct, and there were discussions with her There was a process of negotiation. reluctant, understandably, but my recollection is she then agreed.

> Yes?---She provided the statement. There was a process gone through to obtain the statement. I do remember being briefed about the statement and what it actually said, I certainly remember that.

It would seem sensible also that in making a decision about whether to use Ms Gobbo as a witness, she having been a human source for guite a number of - or a number of years by that stage, it would be sensible to weigh up the risks of doing so?---Absolutely.

The benefits to Victoria Police and the risks to Ms Gobbo? --- Absolutely.

And also the risks to Victoria Police, the organisational risks?---Absolutely.

Those are the sorts of things that you would want to consider? --- Absolutely.

Mr Biggin had prepared a document which as far as he was concerned was a document which should go to those making decisions about whether Ms Gobbo should be utilised as a witness?---I understand that.

So that you've got a senior officer saying this is a document that should go to the management committee?---Yes, I understand that.

You've got the Assistant Commissioner of Crime at that stage saying, "This is a document which needs to go to the steering committee for it to properly make a decision about Ms Gobbo's use", do you accept that?---I understand, yes, I do.

18 10:38:53 19

4

5

13

10:38:19 10:38:22 6

10:38:26 7

10:38:29 8

10:38:33 9

10:38:34 10

10:38:38 11 10:38:42 12

10:38:43 14

10:38:45 **15**

10:38:48 **16**

10:38:51 17

10:38:59 20 10:39:03 **21**

10:39:06 22 10:39:12 23

24

10:39:15 25 10:39:20 **26**

27

10:39:21 28 10:39:25 **29**

30 10:39:26 **31**

10:39:28 32 33 10:39:30 34

10:39:35 **35** 10:39:39 36

10:39:43 37 38

10:39:45 39 10:39:48 40 10:39:51 41

42 10:39:52 43

10:39:58 45 10:40:03 46

10:39:55 44

10:40:07 47

1

10:40:08 **2** 10:40:10 **3**

10:40:14 4

10:40:17 **6** 10:40:20 **7**

10:40:22 **8 9**

10:40:35 **13** 10:40:37 **14**

15

10:40:52 **19** 10:40:55 **20**

10:40:59 **21** 10:41:03 **22**

10:41:07 23

10:41:10 **24 25**

10:41:13 26

10:41:13 **20** 10:41:16 **27**

28

10:41:17 **29** 10:41:23 **30**

10:41:28 31

10:41:31 **32 33**

10:41:34 **34** 10:41:39 **35**

36 10:41:41 37

10:41:46 **38** 10:41:54 **39** 40

10:41:57 **41** 10:41:59 **42**

10:42:03 **43** 10:42:06 **44** 10:42:09 **45**

10:42:15 **46 47**

You have Mr Moloney, who is indeed on that committee, in the Task Force committee who is part of the process of making that decision, do you accept that?---I accept that.

And he has noted on the cover sheet of the document that it should be provided to the steering committee for their analysis?---I accept that, yes.

He's a part of that steering committee?---Yes.

The document, can I suggest, he said in his statement - we haven't heard from him yet - that the document was provided to you?---I understand that.

Can I suggest to you that you did see that document?---Well, all I can say is I don't recall seeing it. I agree with what the contents say. I mean I was certainly aware of all of those issues. My recollection is I was aware of all of those issues because of ongoing discussions that I'd been having with Mr Biggin, with Mr Moloney, with others for a period of time. So I don't - I accept, I accept what is put in that document in terms of the issues that needed to be thought through.

Yes?---In making a decision around whether Ms Gobbo transitioned to a witness.

So do you say that you were aware as at - indeed even prior to 5 January, that the OPI, I'm sorry, that the handlers, those handling Ms Gobbo, were concerned about the potential for judicial inquiries?---Yes.

And the potential for convictions to be set aside?---I believe so, that's my recollection.

You have a belief that as at 5 January you were aware that the SDU considered that there was a risk of appeals and verdicts being set aside?---I was aware of that risk.

Right?---My understanding of the risk was around the general proposition of having used a barrister as a human source. And I always understood there were issues, legal issues associated with that and that that may well be an issue at trial. So that was my understanding of the risk that was being put to me.

OVERLAND XXN

Were you aware that, I'll put it quite clearly, were you 10:42:17 1 10:42:30 2 aware that the decision that was to be made as to whether or not Ms Gobbo would be used as a witness could have 10:42:37 10:42:42 4 long-term implications for Victoria Police?---Absolutely. 5 You were aware of that?---Yes. 10:42:46 6 7

> Were you aware that one of the weaknesses of doing so was the possibility of OPI governmental review into legal ethical implications, were you aware of that at that time?---Absolutely, yes.

Were you aware at the time that one of the threats of Ms Gobbo becoming a witness was a judicial review of police actions in tasking and deploying one of their own?---Yes, I understood that could be a risk.

Were you aware that there was a question of public interest immunity and Ms Gobbo was well connected in the Victorian legal fraternity, you were aware of that?---Yes.

Were you aware that there was the potential of an OPI review on the basis of a serving barrister assisting police?---Yes.

Were you aware of that?---Yes.

Were you aware of the consideration of there being unsafe verdicts and possible appeals?---Well as I said I always understood the fact that we'd used a barrister as a human source could be the basis for challenge in any legal proceedings.

Were you aware that there was at least a concern about prosecutions current with respect to Mokbel, and future, were you aware of that?---Again, I understood that that could be an issue at trial for anyone where Ms Gobbo had provided information.

Were you aware - - - ?---Because I assumed disclosure had been followed and so that may become an issue at trial.

Were you aware that there was a risk of current Mokbel prosecutions being in doubt?---I was aware that - well, I had a general understanding that the proposition that a barrister had been involved in providing evidence against

10:43:22 **20** 21

10:42:50 8

10:42:55 9

10:42:58 10

10:43:02 11

10:43:03 13

10:43:06 14

10:43:11 **15** 10:43:15 **16**

10:43:17 18

10:43:20 19

12

17

10:43:26 22 10:43:29 23

10:43:32 24 25

10:43:32 **26** 27

10:43:35 28 10:43:38 29 10:43:41 30

10:43:45 31 10:43:47 32

33 10:43:48 34 10:43:52 **35**

10:43:55 36 10:43:59 37 10:44:05 38

39 10:44:06 40

10:44:11 41 10:44:17 42 43

10:44:18 44 10:44:22 45 10:44:29 46

10:44:32 47

20/12/19 11856

criminals could be the basis for prosecutions failing or 10:44:37 **1** 10:44:42 2 for convictions being challenged. That was always a risk. 3 10:44:46 4 Can I say that at this stage you knew very well that Ms Gobbo's role as a human source and her involvement in 5 10:44:50 10:44:55 6 the gathering of evidence in relation to Mokbel proceedings 10:44:58 7 and the like had not been disclosed at this stage to the 10:45:01 8 prosecution?---No, I didn't. 9 10:45:02 10 Or any of the prosecuting authorities?---No, I didn't. 11 10:45:05 12 You didn't know that?---No, I didn't know that. 13 Did you ever ask to satisfy yourself that there had been 10:45:08 14 disclosure?---No, because that's not - that's not my 10:45:11 **15** 10:45:14 **16** responsibility. That is the responsibility of very senior. 10:45:18 17 experienced detectives in whom I had complete confidence. That was an issue for them to deal with. 10:45:22 18 19 10:45:24 20 You were aware that there was vehement opposition on the part of the SDU to Ms Gobbo being used?---Yes. 10:45:29 21 22 10:45:37 23 Did you find out, did you satisfy yourself by asking 10:45:40 24 Mr Biggin why the vehement opposition?---Yes. 25 And what did he tell you?---He ran through the sorts of 10:45:44 26 issues that you've just run through. 10:45:47 27 28 10:45:49 29 Did you discuss those matters with Mr Ashton?---I Right. believe so. 10:45:56 30 31 Did you say to Mr Ashton that, "It appears that the people 10:45:57 32 who are handling Ms Gobbo are concerned that if she is 10:46:02 33 10:46:07 34 exposed and our role with respect to Ms Gobbo is exposed, 10:46:12 35 there is the risk that there will be OPI governmental review into the legal and ethical implications of using 10:46:16 36 her", did you use those sorts of words to 10:46:20 37 Mr Ashton?---Look, I don't recall. 10:46:23 38 39 10:46:25 40 Would you have?---Look, I don't recall. I understood 10:46:28 41 Mr Ashton was well aware of the opposition of the SDU. 42 10:46:33 43 Did you say to Mr Ashton, "Look, the people who Right. 10:46:37 44 have been managing her are concerned and vehemently opposed

to the use of Ms Gobbo because her exposure may well lead

to an OPI review because of a serving barrister assisting

police, there may well be a consideration of unsafe

10:46:41 45

10:46:45 46

10:46:49 47

1 verdicts and possible appeals and current prosecutions of 10:46:53 10:46:56 2 Mokbel and future may be the subject of question marks". 3 Did you say those sorts of things to Mr Ashton?---I don't 10:47:00 10:47:03 4 recall.

> If you have a look at the second dot point in "Weaknesses", p.533 of the document. So if you're aware of all of these issues it may well be that you had been provided with this document, because you say, "Well look, none of this stuff surprises me in any event"?---No. don't recall seeing the document.

Right?---But as I explained yesterday, the process of Ms Gobbo transitioning from a source to a witness to my recollection was a lengthy process.

Yes?---There was a lot of consideration given to it. were discussions about it. I've said to you quite clearly for me the pivotal moment was the occasion where she had the conversation with Dale which was recorded and she then I was very aware and very conscious and had that evidence. very focused on the sorts of issues that you're talking This was a hugely significant decision. It's not a decision that was made quickly. It's not a decision that was made lightly. So I genuinely do not recall seeing that document.

Yes?---But I don't disagree with anything that's contained within it.

Nothing would you disagree with in it?---No.

Including that one of the weaknesses was the disclosure of the long-term relationship with Ms Gobbo?---Yes, because my view was she was always going to be - by that time I thought it was - if her role as a source had not already been discovered, and I think there were some suggestions around at that time that it had been, that it almost certainly would be. So she was compromised anyway which by that I mean her identity was to become known and her role as a human source was going to become known.

Do you accept therefore that at this stage you were aware that there had not been any disclosure of role to date?---No. No, I don't.

Given your awareness of all of these matters, your

20/12/19

42

46

6

7

12

16

10:47:04

10:47:14 10:47:35 8

10:47:38 9

10:47:40 10

10:47:43 11

10:47:44 13

10:47:48 14

10:47:53 **15**

10:47:56 17

10:48:00 18

10:48:06 19 10:48:09 20

10:48:12 **21**

10:48:17 22 10:48:20 23

10:48:25 24

10:48:27 25

10:48:31 26

10:48:32 28

10:48:35 29

10:48:36 31

10:48:39 33

10:48:42 34 10:48:48 35

10:48:51 36

10:48:56 37

10:49:00 38 10:49:04 39

10:49:07 40

10:49:11 41

10:49:13 43

10:49:16 44

10:49:19 45

10:49:20 47

27

30

32

awareness of the vehement opposition of the SDU, the desire 10:49:24 1 10:49:27 2 that these matters be given very careful consideration, would you not have prepared some written document setting 10:49:32 10:49:35 4 out the reasons why you make the decision to use Ms Gobbo?---No, I didn't do that. 5 10:49:39

> You accept that the making of this decision has huge implications for Ms Gobbo personally?---Absolutely, and my recollection of what happened is that the investigators went and spoke with her and there was a process whereby understandably she was reluctant, but she then agreed to that course of action.

Yeah?---So - sorry.

Can I suggest to you that this document here should have been provided immediately to the regulator, the OPI, what do you say about that?---To the OPI? Well if it had come to the steering committee Mr Ashton would have seen it.

Mr Ashton, he says he doesn't recall seeing this document either?---Right. Well I don't either. believe it came to the steering committee.

Do you recall having a discussion with Mr Moloney at the steering committee meeting about the pluses and minuses of Ms Gobbo being a human source?---I don't - I don't recall, I don't recall the meeting of 5 January.

Yes?---I don't recall what actually took place there. I've seen the notes that have been provided.

Yes?---I have no independent recollection as to what happened. You tell me it's a meeting that may have gone That's a long meeting, it's for an hour and 45 minutes. much longer than Task Force meetings would normally go.

Yes?---I, even in my own mind, question whether it actually went that long because that would be highly unusual. sorry, I can't take this any further.

Do you accept that it's likely at that meeting that a decision was made that Ms Gobbo would be utilised as a witness?---I don't - I find it difficult to pinpoint an exact moment in time. Because, as I say, the process from there was the investigators went to talk to her.

10:50:10 16

10:49:41 10:49:46 8

10:49:51 10:49:53 10

10:49:59 11 10:50:04 12

10:50:08 14

10:50:27 18 10:50:34 19 20

10:50:19 17

6 7

9

13

15

10:50:38 21

10:50:41 22 10:50:45 23

24 10:50:49 25

10:50:52 **26** 10:50:57 27

10:51:02 28 29

10:51:04 30 10:51:08 31

32 10:51:10 33

10:51:14 **34** 10:51:17 35

10:51:21 36 37

10:51:25 38 10:51:27 39

10:51:30 40 41

10:51:32 42 10:51:35 43

10:51:39 44 10:51:42 45

10:51:45 46 47

> 20/12/19 11859 **OVERLAND XXN**

1 Yes?---About becoming a witness. Now if she at the end of 10:51:47 the day said, "No, I'm not going to give you a statement, 10:51:51 2 I'm not going to do anything", there was still an issue for 3 10:51:54 10:51:59 4 us, well, do we just call her? Because in one sense the only thing we needed her to do was to say, "My name's 5 10:52:02 Nicola Gobbo. On this date I met with Paul Dale and I 10:52:06 recorded the conversation" or "I produced the tape". 7 10:52:11 10:52:12 8 That's all we needed from her to get the tape in. 9 10:52:15 10

Can I ask you this: let's just assume that you had received this document and read the document. Having read it and looked at it, would you say that that is a document that should be provided to the Chief Commissioner?---I'm sure I would have been talking to the Chief Commissioner about these issues at that time, so yes.

Well, do you say that you were talking to the Chief Commissioner about the risks associated with using Ms Gobbo as a witness at this time, is that what you're saying?---No, what I'm saying is that because of the - and I think it's referred to in the media plan there, I mean this is obviously a huge - if Paul Dale was charged with the murder of the Hodsons - - -

Yes?---- - this was a hugely significant issue that was going to become public.

Yes?---The Chief Commissioner would need to know about that and be appropriately briefed.

If Ms Gobbo became a witness and therefore became exposed and therefore was then subject to the risk of - well, the physical risk, the harm and so forth, the necessity for being protected?---M'mm.

Surely that's something that should have been discussed with the Chief Commissioner?---Well I think that may have been because I would spoken to her about the fact of the arrests happening and the publicity that would be associated with that.

Yes?---Now, look, the thing I'd ask you to bear in mind is that this is January of 2009. In early February 2009 the world in Victoria changed.

That's in early February, we're talking early January?---Well, you know, I assumed, without recalling I

10:52:57 **23 24**

10:52:16 **11** 10:52:20 **12**

10:52:22 13

10:52:32 14

10:52:33 **15**

10:52:37 17

10:52:41 18

10:52:46 **19** 10:52:48 **20**

10:52:50 21

10:52:54 **22**

16

10:52:59 **25** 10:53:01 **26**

27

10:53:03 **28** 10:53:05 **29**

30 10:53:08 **31**

10:53:14 **32** 10:53:20 **33** 10:53:22 **34**

35 10:53:25 **36**

10:53:27 **37** 10:53:34 **38**

10:53:38 **39** 10:53:46 **40**

10:53:47 **42** 10:53:51 **43**

41

10:53:55 **44 45**

10:53:57 **46** 10:54:00 **47**

assumed - the Chief Commissioner would have known that we 10:54:04 1 10:54:07 2 were close to making an arrest of Paul Dale.

3 10:54:09 4

10:54:12

10:54:15

10:54:18

10:54:21 10:54:23 10

5

7

9

That's not the issue. What I'm talking about is Ms Gobbo, her role as a human source, and you say you're appreciative of all of the risks which are set out in the SWOT analysis regardless of whether you saw it, correct?---Yes.

8

10:54:25 11 10:54:27 12

10:54:34 13

10:54:37 14

On the basis of that can I suggest to you it would have been absolutely essential to speak to the Chief Commissioner and tell her about these potential organisational risks?---Yes, so the - well look, I don't recall exactly, I don't recall whether I did. I assume I did have a conversation with the Chief Commissioner about this.

10:54:38 **15** 16

10:54:39 17

10:54:42 18

10:54:46 19 10:54:50 **20**

10:54:54 21 10:54:57 22 And tell her that Ms Gobbo was a human source?---I don't recall whether I did that or not, but the issue would have been an important witness going into witness security and the processes that were in place to manage her safety and Which, to be frank, by that stage I thought was a much better way of trying to ensure that she stayed alive.

10:55:01 23 24

10:55:03 25

10:55:13 26 10:55:17 27

10:55:21 28

Can I suggest this to you, Mr Overland, that this document, given the way in which it was generated and the hands through which it passed, the time at which it was generated, suggests that it got to you. I want to put that to you?---I know it suggests that it got to me.

10:55:25 29 30

Yes?---I understand that.

10:55:28 31 32 10:55:29 33

And you say it may have got to you?---Well I can't exclude that possibility, but what I say is I have no recollection, I do not believe that I have seen that document.

36 10:55:39 37

10:55:43 38 10:55:47 39

10:55:32 34

10:55:36 35

Can I suggest to you that if that document got to you, it should have been formally provided, firstly, to the Chief Commissioner and, secondly, to the regulator, to Mr Strong?---Well if - - -

10:55:50 40 41 10:55:52 42

I make those suggestions?---If it got to me it would have got to Mr Ashton and therefore it would have been disclosed to the OPI. I don't accept that it was then necessarily a matter of briefing the Chief Commissioner. She tended not to be involved in operational matters, and I think for very good reasons, and I think these are issues that were being

10:55:58 44 10:56:03 45 10:56:07 46

10:55:56 43

10:56:11 47

20/12/19

dealt with at the highest levels of the organisation and in a set of very difficult circumstances, we're all trying to do our best.

Can I suggest to you that it was this document which ultimately formed part of I think what's been described as the extra scope or outside of scope analyses of Mr Comrie and ultimately is one of the documents, the significant documents that leads us to where we are here?---Okay.

Can I suggest to you that anyone looking at that document would be cognisant of the fact that it was a significant document which raised significant issues for the organisation of Victoria Police?---And I've said to you repeatedly that I understood those issues. believe, I do not recall having seen that document but I well understood the issues because of the process that we went through in determining whether Ms Gobbo should transition from a source to a witness.

Can I suggest to you that this document sets out not merely issues with respect to the operation of Petra, but it sets out issues which are clearly within areas that the Chief Commissioner would want to know about, OPI inquiries, judicial inquiries, potential verdicts being upset, et cetera, those sorts of issues are issues of great significance?---If they happened.

Surely that document raises sufficient If they happened. concern to anyone who reads it that there should be a proper analysis or a proper investigation into what these concerns are about, do you accept that proposition?---No, I don't accept that proposition.

No, all right.

COMMISSIONER: Would a Chief Commissioner not expect to be informed of serious risks to the organisation?---That's a difficult question to give a precise answer to. I mean are obviously occasions where you try and keep the Chief Commissioner briefed. But, Commissioner, my view of the risks identified to me, I was well aware of those risks. Ι thought those risks had existed for some time. I thought we were managing them. I thought the most sensible to do at that point in time in all the circumstances was to transition Ms Gobbo from a source to a witness and to get her into witness security so that she was protected.

10:57:11 19 20 10:57:13 21

10:56:14

10:56:17

10:56:21

10:56:22

10:56:39

10:56:25 6

10:56:30 7 10:56:35

10:56:43 11

10:56:46 12

10:56:50 13

10:56:54 14

10:56:57 **15** 10:57:00 **16**

10:57:04 17

10:57:07 18

1 2

3

4 5

8

9

10

10:57:24 23 10:57:29 24 10:57:33 25

10:57:19 22

10:57:37 26 10:57:39 27

28

10:57:42 29 10:57:46 30 10:57:53 31

10:57:56 **32** 10:58:00 33 34

10:58:02 35 36

10:58:04 37

10:58:07 38 10:58:15 39 10:58:19 40 10:58:23 41 10:58:25 42 10:58:28 43

10:58:36 45 10:58:39 46 10:58:43 47

10:58:31 44

OVERLAND XXN

no knowledge of the matters that have been brought to my 10:58:49 1 10:58:51 2 attention in the last few days about the conflict of 10:58:53 3 interest and the lack of discovery and those sorts of 10:58:57 4 I wasn't trying to cover anything up here. 5 simply trying to deal with a very difficult situation. 10:59:00 10:59:02 6 was a Deputy Commissioner of Police at that time. I was at an appropriate level to be dealing with these 10:59:05 7 10:59:08 8 issues and to the extent did I mention these things to the 10:59:13 9 Chief Commissioner? Not necessarily. I thought they were 10:59:17 10 matters that I was managing, the OPI was involved in managing them, Mr Cornelius was involved in managing them, 10:59:20 11 10:59:23 12 so I thought they had a sufficient level of focus at a 10:59:26 13 sufficiently senior level in the organisation.

14

17

MR WINNEKE: Mr Overland, had you been interviewed at this stage for the position of Chief Commissioner?---Yes, I think so.

18

10:59:29 **15**

10:59:32 **16**

10:59:37

And had you been you told that you had that position by this stage?---I don't believe so.

10:59:42 **20 21** 10:59:45 **22**

10:59:52 23

10:59:57 24

11:00:00 25

11:00:04 26

10:59:38 19

Can I suggest to you that this document here, if the concerns in it had any basis in fact, would effectively mean that you would never be Chief Commissioner?---I don't accept that. And I don't accept the assumption that this somehow influenced my decision-making around this. It just simply didn't.

11:00:08 **27 28**

11:00:11 29

11:00:21 **30** 11:00:31 **31**

11:00:35 32

11:00:52 35

11:00:55 36

11:00:56 37

Did you at any stage call a meeting of the Command of the SDU into your office, Mr Biggin, Mr White and say to them, "I have got concerns about the possibility of convictions being upset"? Did you ever call them into your office and say to them, "Is there any basis for my concern"?---No.

11:00:41 **33 34**

Did you at any stage call them into your office and say, "Look I've got concerns that there may be a risk with respect to Mokbel, past and future, is there a basis for my concern?" Did you do that at any stage - - - ?---No.

11:01:00 38 11:01:04 39 11:01:04 40

11:01:06 41

11:01:10 42

- - - with respect to Biggin, Sandy White, anyone else there?---No. But as I've said repeatedly, I understood the fact that Ms Gobbo had been used as a source, there was always that potential.

11:01:14 **43 44**

You see, had you done so, and had you required them to satisfy you that you had nothing to be concerned about, can I suggest to you you would have been told that there was a

11:01:15 **45** 11:01:17 **46** 11:01:21 **47**

```
1
                 basis for concern?---You can suggest that to me.
11:01:26
        2
        3
                 Do you accept that proposition?---I don't know, it never
11:01:30
        4
                 happened.
11:01:33
        5
        6
                 You accept that they are vehemently opposed and there are -
11:01:37
                 albeit, you say, you haven't seen this document?---No, and
        7
11:01:41
11:01:44
        8
                 I recall having conversations with them.
                                                             I understood they
                                           They had opportunities to tell me
        9
                 were vehemently opposed.
11:01:47
                 all of this.
11:01:50 10
        11
11:01:51 12
                 Were you aware that one of the reasons or some of the
                 reasons for their vehement opposition was the possibility
11:01:54
       13
                 of OPI inquiries?---I was aware of that but the OPI by that
11:01:57 14
                 stage knew about Ms Gobbo's involvement and role.
11:02:05 15
       16
11:02:09 17
                 Did they know, did the OPI know that the SDU were
11:02:14 18
                 vehemently opposed because of their concern about an OPI
                 inquiry?---I don't know. You'd have to ask Mr Ashton or
11:02:17 19
11:02:22 20
                 the OPI that question.
       21
11:02:24 22
                 Do you think you might have got this document but made a
11:02:26 23
                 determination not to provide it to Mr Ashton?---No.
11:02:30 24
                 do not think at all.
       25
                 If you provided it to Mr Ashton, Mr Ashton would be forced
11:02:32 26
11:02:35 27
                 to take it to Mr Strong?---And I have no issues with that.
       28
                 Happy for Mr - - -
       29
11:02:40 30
                 You were not concerned about that?---No, not concerned
11:02:43 31
                 about it in the slightest.
       32
                 Did Mr Ashton know the full extent of Ms Gobbo's role?
11:02:45 33
11:02:49 34
11:02:49 35
                 MR COLEMAN:
                              How can he answer that?
                                                         I object to the
11:02:53 36
                 question.
11:02:53 37
                              He's suggested, with respect, that Mr Ashton
11:02:54 38
                 MR WINNEKE:
11:02:55 39
                 knew all about Ms Gobbo.
                                            I'm asking whether he - he's able
       40
                 to say that Mr Ashton.
       41
11:02:57 42
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                Yes, yes. Yes, I'll allow the question.
11:02:59 43
11:03:00 44
                 MR COLEMAN:
                              I object to the question.
       45
11:03:01 46
                                 I'm allowing the question.
                 COMMISSIONER:
11:03:02 47
```

11:03:03 1 WITNESS: I don't think Mr Ashton knew everything about 11:03:05 2 Ms Gobbo's role, as clearly I didn't. But he knew that she was being used as a human source.

4 11:03:10 **5**

MR WINNEKE: He knew that much?---Yes.

6

11:03:12

11:03:19

11:03:16

7

8

9

Did you suggest to him it might be worthwhile to let Mr Strong or Mr Brouwer know at any stage?---That's a matter for Mr Ashton.

10 11:03:20 11

11:03:24 12

Why wouldn't you, as a matter of prudency, if you had all of these concerns, formally notify the OPI about the fact that you were using a barrister as a human source and about the concerns that you say you were aware of?---Well we did.

11:03:28 **13** 11:03:32 **14**

11:03:36 15 Mr Ashton knew about it.

16 11:03:38 **17**

11:03:43 18

Did Mr Ashton know about Purana and Ms Gobbo's association with Mokbel and associates?---Look, I don't know. You'd have to ask Mr Ashton that question.

11:03:48 **19 20** 11:03:49 **21**

Did you tell him about those matters?---I don't recall whether I did or I didn't.

11:03:52 **22 23** 11:03:54 **24**

Did you think you said to Mr Ashton, "Look, we had this plan, it was to target Mr Mokbel, and we used Ms Gobbo to do so and I've got a concern that Mr Mokbel was being represented by Ms Gobbo at the time that she was providing us with that information"?---I certainly didn't say that.

11:04:09 **27** 11:04:12 **28**

11:04:15 30

29

11:03:58 25

11:04:03 26

Why wouldn't you have told him that?---Because we've been through this repeatedly.

11:04:18 **31 32** 11:04:25 **33**

11:04:32 **34**

11:04:38 35

11:04:48 **36** 11:04:51 **37**

11:04:54 **38** 11:04:59 **39**

11:05:01 40

Can I just ask you about this: when you started Briars, which had effectively ceased in late 2008, it got a bit of a kick along subsequently with the addition of a potential new witness, do you remember that?---No, I actually don't remember that. As I said, I remember very little about Briars until more recently where I've seen some correspondence. I understand that to be the case but I think by the time the new witness became available I was the Chief Commissioner, I wasn't sitting on the management group. So whilst I have a general recollection of Briars restarting I don't believe I was intimate with the detail of that.

11:05:04 41 11:05:06 42 11:05:10 43

11:05:14 44

All right. You are aware of the importance of proper risk analyses before important decisions are made?---Yes.

11:05:14 **46** 11:05:20 **47**

45

```
1
        2
                 Can we have a look at this document, VPL.0100.0013.2358 at
11:05:24
                 p.11.
11:05:31
11:06:20 4
                 MR HOLT:
                           This document, Commissioner, shouldn't come up on
        5
11:06:21
                 anyone else's screens for the reasons that are obvious.
        6
11:06:23
        7
11:06:27
        8
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                All right then, we'll try and manage that as
        9
                 best we can so people can follow the cross-examination.
11:06:28
       10
                              No, it's p.11. If we go to p.11 in this.
11:06:32 11
                 MR WINNEKE:
                 we turn this around? This is an Operation Briars scenario
11:06:39 12
11:06:46 13
                 discussion, do you see that?---I do.
       14
                 Do you recognise that document?---Can I have a bit more of
11:06:49 15
11:06:55 16
                 a look at it?
       17
11:06:56 18
                 Yes, can we just scroll through it. Stop there.
                                                                     Its
                 purpose is - - ?---Yes.
11:07:07 19
       20
11:07:08 21
                 - - - "In recognising the significant organisational
                 reputational risks in understanding the investigation into
11:07:12 22
11:07:15 23
                 links between corruption and organised crime.
                                                                  The idea is
11:07:18 24
                 to assist and develop options and solutions with the Chief
11:07:23 25
                 Commissioner of Police on strategic management issues and
                 risks"?---Yes.
11:07:24 26
       27
                 This is I think in March of 2007?---Yes.
11:07:26 28
       29
11:07:30 30
                 There's a CCP reference group, do you see that?---I do.
       31
                 Who was on that, do you know?---Oh, I don't recall now.
11:07:38 32
                                                                             Ι
11:07:43 33
                 think there may be a list of membership later on.
       34
11:07:47 35
                 Can we just keep scrolling through to the next page,
                 please.
                          These are risks which aren't operational risks,
11:07:51 36
11:08:01 37
                 these are organisational risks?---Yes.
       38
11:08:03 39
                 There are scenarios that are presented. Do you remember
11:08:10 40
                 that?---I do.
       41
11:08:11 42
                 What were the scenarios?---Look, well - sorry, I remember
11:08:16 43
                 there were scenarios. I don't now remember what the
                 scenarios were.
11:08:19 44
       45
11:08:20 46
                              These are scenarios one, two and three and
                 Keep going.
```

there's a time frame as we go through it. Can I suggest to

11:08:31 47

11:08:34	1	you that this is an analysis of various consequences if
11:08:42		something goes wrong leading to various outcomes, and
11:08:46		that's generally what these sorts of risk analyses
11:08:51	4	are?Yes.
	5	
11:08:52	6	They're careful analyses made to in effect manage risks and
11:08:57	7	protect Victoria Police from risks and prepare for the
11:08:59	8	eventualities if risks eventuate?Yes.
	9	
11:09:02	10	One of the risks here, if we keep scrolling on
11:09:13		, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,
11:09:13		MR HOLT: Commissioner, if our friend is just staying in
11:09:16		the PowerPoint part of it can go on the screen.
	14	
	15	MR WINNEKE: That's all I'm going to do.
	16	
11:09:19	17	MR HOT: It was the other part of the document I was
11:09:21	18	concerned about.
	19	
11:09:22	20	COMMISSIONER: Sure. It can go on all screens.
	21	
11:09:26	22	MR WINNEKE: Have a look at scenario 3, "Uncontrolled
11:09:29	23	release of information, unconfirmed link between corruption
11:09:32	24	and killings, investigation failed and compromised,
11:09:35	25	increasing pressure on government and Victoria Police to
11:09:38	26	agree to a Royal Commission"?Yes.
	27	
11:09:39	28	So these are the sorts of careful analyses which Victoria
11:09:44	29	Police was carrying out around 2007 into risks?Yes.
	30	
11:09:50	31	These are the sorts of things that the Chief Commissioner
11:09:53	32	was concerned about, about this time, when it came to
11:09:59	33	organisational risk?Yes .
	34	
11:10:01	35	And you were aware of her concerns?Well I think I put
11:10:04	36	this document together.
	37	
11:10:06	38	So you were aware of her concerns about anything that may
11:10:09	39	lead to allegations of impropriety, corruption and the
11:10:15	40	potential of a Royal Commission?Correct.
	41	
11:10:18	42	I tender that document, Commissioner.
	43	
11:10:22	44	COMMISSIONER: What do we call that?
	45	
11:10:24	46	MR WINNEKE: Just before we do, in fact I do want to
11:10:27	47	continue because there's another matter I want to deal

with. 11:10:29 1 2 3 COMMISSIONER: Yes. 11:10:30 4 5 MR WINNEKE: Keep scrolling. Keep scrolling. Keep going. 11:10:33 11:10:43 6 Turn that around please. What we can see 11:10:56 7 there is, that was a meeting on Thursday 1 March 2007, 11:11:06 8 conference room. We can see that you and the Chief 9 Commissioner were there?---Yes. 11:11:10 10 Issues were the recruitment of Mr Costigan, the former 11:11:12 **11** 11:11:17 12 Royal Commissioner?---Yes. 13 To provide advice to the group?---Yes. 11:11:20 14 15 11:11:24 **16** Around management of risk?---Yes. 17 11:11:25 18 Can I suggest that that's the sort of way in which serious 11:11:31 19 organisational risks were being managed at this time?---Yes. 11:11:33 20 21 11:11:33 22 Can I suggest to you that Christine Nixon, the Chief 11:11:37 23 Commissioner's expectation is that you would have told her 11:11:38 24 about the sorts of risks which you say you were aware of and the sorts of risks revealed in the SWOT 11:11:42 25 analysis?---Yes, I understand the issue that you're making. 11:11:49 26 11:11:53 27 This proposal to get this group up and running didn't 11:11:56 28 really work for a variety of reasons. So certainly if I had the view that I thought those risks were going to 11:12:03 29 materialise I would have made her aware of them. 11:12:06 30 31 Yes?---But I didn't believe those risks would materialise. 11:12:08 32 33 11:12:14 34 You didn't believe these risks would materialise?---No, I 11:12:17 35 didn't believe the risks that were being - I understood there was a risk that some of those thing may materialise, 11:12:21 36 11:12:24 37 but I thought that risk had been present for a period of time and I thought those issues were being appropriately 11:12:27 38 11:12:29 39 managed. 40 11:12:30 41 But at no stage had you passed on your concern about those risks to the Chief Commissioner?---I don't recall doing 11:12:33 42 11:12:36 43 that, no. 44 11:12:53 45 In relation to the situation of Ms Gobbo, did you prepare 11:12:59 46 or develop a media strategy to deal with the potential that

the risks that had been identified by the SDU you say to

11:13:03 47

```
you would be appropriately dealt with?---No, because the
11:13:11
        1
        2
                intention was to move her into the witness protection
11:13:16
        3
                program and protect her that way.
11:13:20
        4
                What about the organisational risks, the potential of
        5
11:13:23
11:13:26 6
                inquiries, the embarrassment and those sorts of matters,
                what sort of contingency did you put in place there?---If
11:13:30 7
                they had materialised then obviously we'd have dealt with
11:13:35
        8
                those issues as they materialised.
        9
11:13:38
       10
                So not the sort of planning which we see has gone into this
11:13:42 11
11:13:45 12
                potential risk here?---No, but bearing in mind I
                transitioned out of involvement in these issues a short
11:13:48 13
                time later on becoming Chief Commissioner. But as I say,
11:13:52 14
                the risks were there.
                                        If they started to materialise then
11:13:56 15
11:14:02 16
                we obviously would have done that planning.
       17
11:14:04 18
                COMMISSIONER:
                                The date on that document is 1 March 2007.
       19
                MR WINNEKE: Yes, Commissioner. This is a document which
11:14:09 20
       21
                concerned - - -
       22
       23
                COMMISSIONER:
                                That's well before, well before you became
       24
                Chief Commissioner.
       25
11:14:11 26
                WITNESS: It is, Commissioner, yes.
                                                      So this was at the
11:14:11 27
                outset of heading into Briars and heading into - you know,
11:14:15 28
                I was aware Petra was likely to come along.
                                                                It was a
                 significant period of time for Victoria Police.
                                                                    It was the
11:14:19 29
11:14:21 30
                end of 2007, there'd been a spate of killings, really
11:14:26 31
                uncontrolled up until sort of mid-2004. The media had for
11:14:31 32
                a long time been more than speculating, almost insisting
11:14:36 33
                that there was a connection between police corruption and
11:14:39 34
                those murders, and here we were with two homicides where
11:14:42 35
                that connection had been made.
       36
11:14:47 37
                I tender that document, Commissioner.
       38
11:14:49 39
                COMMISSIONER:
                                Is it the Operation Briars scenario
11:14:54 40
                discussion PowerPoint dated 1 March 07?
11:14:56 41
                MR WINNEKE:
                             Yes.
11:14:56 42
11:14:57 43
                #EXHIBIT RC928A - (Confidential) Operation Briars scenario
11:14:58 44
11:14:54 45
                                     discussion PowerPoint 1/03/07.
11:14:59 46
11:14:59 47
                #EXHIBIT RC928B - (Redacted version.)
```

11:15:01 1 2 11:15:04

11:15:08 4

11:15:13 5 11:15:16

7 11:15:20

8 11:15:23 9

11:15:25 10 11:15:29 11 11:15:34 12 11:15:37 **13**

11:15:41 14 11:15:43 **15**

16

11:15:45 17 11:15:48 18 11:15:52 **19**

11:15:56 **20** 11:16:01 21

22

23 11:16:03 11:16:07 24

11:16:12 25 11:16:18 26

11:16:22 27 11:16:25 **28**

29

11:16:28 30 11:16:32 **31**

11:16:38 32 11:17:03 33 11:17:07 34

11:17:11 35 11:17:13 36 11:17:16 37

11:17:26 38 11:17:29 39

11:17:33 40 11:17:37 41 11:17:44 42

11:17:48 43 11:17:53 44

11:17:56 45 11:18:01 46

11:18:05 47

As Briars developed you became aware that it was proposed to get a statement from her, I take it, throughout 2009? In 2009, albeit you were Chief Commissioner, were you not aware of that?---A statement from Ms Gobbo in 2009?

Subsequent to - after Petra, I'm talking about Briars?---Briars, yeah, no, I understand that.

And you recall that I think Mr Iddles and Mr Waddell went to Bali and saw Ms Gobbo when she was over there and took a statement, commenced to take a statement from her?---I know they did, but as I said earlier by that stage I was no longer part of the management group, I was the Chief Commissioner by then, yes.

At that stage you would have been very cognisant of the possibility of organisational risks arising from Ms Gobbo's role as a witness in that case?---Well, yes, but it would seem to me they'd be the same risks that had already arisen in relation to her use in Petra.

You understood, I take it, that she was to provide a statement about her connection, knowledge of Mr Waters, Mr Lalor, those sorts of issues you understood that she'd be providing a statement about?---No, I don't think I understood exactly what the issues were. recollection it was about something else I thought.

Yes, all right. Could we have a look at an email dated 25 March 2009 from Mr Waddell to Mr Wilson attaching an investigation plan. It's VPL.6155.0057.2684 and the plan. You'll see that that's an email, as I suggested, and what it says is, "On another matter, I spoke to Sandy White today and he seems to think that the person we're interested in will make a statement. He also seems to think that she does not have any admissions, which is obviously different to all of our recollections. do not want any link back to the historical activities if that can be helped as it obviously opens up a whole can of worms. I discussed with him credit issues", et cetera. What appears to be the situation is this, that the expectation at this stage was that Ms Gobbo's role as a human source could be avoided, or the disclosure of that could be avoided because there'd been a barrier between her role as a human source and as a witness in the Dale proceeding? - - - Yes.

11:18:06 11:18:08 11:18:11 11:18:17 11:18:24 11:18:28 11:18:32 10 11:18:35 11 11:18:49 12 11:18:54 13 11:18:57 14 11:19:00 **15** 11:19:01 17 11:19:05 18 11:19:08 19 11:19:10 21 11:19:13 22 11:19:14 24 11:19:20 25 11:19:22 11:19:24 **28** 11:19:29 30 11:19:31 32 11:19:35 33 11:19:39 34 11:19:50 35 11:19:56 **36** 11:20:01 37 11:20:06 38

1

4

5

6 7

8

9

16

20

23

26 27

29

31

39

42

46

11:20:08 40

11:20:16 41

11:20:19 43

11:20:23 44

11:20:28 45

11:20:29 47

You understand that?---I understand that. 2

> We discussed that yesterday and you agreed with that proposition with respect to Petra, right?---Yes.

But the view was insofar as Briars was concerned, because the statement itself - well, I withdraw that. involvement in Briars was very much as a human source and providing information as a human source, you understood that, didn't you?---So again, I think in 2008 she knew a number of the persons of interest in Briars and she would occasionally do things I think to try and that might be picked up on

That would ultimately mean that it could not be hidden, her role as a human source could not be hidden in any proceeding in which she was a witness?---Yes.

That's obviously different to the situation with respect to Briars? --- Yes.

Sorry, Petra. Because the Petra investigators - - -?---Well she was a witness in Petra.

Were you aware of these views about the problems, the can of worms that her use in Briars might - - - ?---No.

As a witness might reveal?---No.

No, right. You say you were aware of the plans for Waddell and Iddles to travel to Bali. Would you have been aware of But again by this time I was that?---Well I know they did. Chief Commissioner and not - well, I don't think involved in the management of these Task Forces. And to be quite frank, consumed by dealing with issues associated with the bushfires and other matters.

Who was your chief of staff at that stage?---I think it was Rod Wilson.

Clearly this is a communication from Waddell to Rod Wilson?---Well yes, but he'd also I think had been the head of Briars.

Do you think he might have discussed it with you in any

```
event?---Well look he may have but I just don't, I don't
11:20:32 1
11:20:35 2
                 recall.
        3
11:20:35 4
                 All right. Can we have a look at this document.
        5
                 VPL.0005.0012.3547. This appears to be handwritten notes
11:20:43
        6
                 of briefing by Smith to Cornelius?---Right.
11:20:53
        7
        8
                 What it suggests is there's discussions - "Firstly day one
11:20:58
                 preliminaries, day two less than expected but growing in
        9
11:21:02
11:21:06 10
                           Point, not complete, smoking gun but significant
                         Point, assess tomorrow for signature.
11:21:12 11
                                                                 Had received
11:21:16 12
                 three death threats via text. Notified and briefed COS.
                 chief of staff, Wilson from 2008, Nixon, then
11:21:23 13
                 Overland"?---I can't see that.
11:21:29 14
       15
                 He was Ms Nixon's chief of staff and then yours,
11:21:32 16
                 correct?---I think that's right, yes.
       17
11:21:38
       18
11:21:40 19
                 And then CCP?---Yes, I see that.
       20
                 Just go back the other direction, please.
11:21:51 21
       22
11:21:57 23
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                Is there a legal professional privilege
11:22:00 24
                 claim on this?
11:22:01 25
                 MR HOLT:
                           I have to take those instructions, Commissioner.
11:22:02 26
11:22:05 27
                 Sorry, I wasn't given notice of this document.
       28
11:22:09 29
                 MR WINNEKE:
                              I'm simply going to say - - -
11:22:13 30
11:22:14 31
                 MR HOLT: It's in a privileged section.
       32
                 MR WINNEKE:
                              It is.
       33
       34
11:22:15 35
                 MR HOLT: And I haven't had a chance to take a note of it.
       36
11:22:18 37
                 MR WINNEKE:
                              I simply want to point out those - I'm not
                 going to go into - - -
11:22:21 38
11:22:22 39
11:22:23 40
                 MR HOLT: It's a yellow section.
       41
                              I understand that.
       42
                 MR WINNEKE:
       43
11:22:25 44
                 MR HOLT: And I haven't had an opportunity to see if
11:22:28 45
                 privilege is waived. I'll do that as quickly as I can but
11:22:34 46
                 can't do it now for obvious reasons.
```

20/12/19 11872

47

```
COMMISSIONER: Will we take the break now?
        1
11:23:00
         2
        3
                 MR WINNEKE: Yes, Commissioner.
11:23:02
         4
                 COMMISSIONER: We'll take the break.
         5
11:23:04
         6
         7
                 <(THE WITNESS WITHDREW)
         8
         9
                 (Short adjournment.)
11:33:34 10
                 COMMISSIONER: Yes Mr Winneke.
11:45:26 11
11:45:27 12
11:45:39 13
                 MR WINNEKE: Thanks Commissioner.
                                                      I'm just trying to find
                 the page I was at which was concerning to Mr Holt.
11:45:41 14
11:45:46 15
11:45:47 16
                 MR HOLT:
                            Commissioner, in the way our friend attempts to
11:45:50 17
                 do it, it won't breach privilege.
11:45:54 18
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 It shouldn't be up on the screens.
11:45:54 19
                                                                        Do you
11:45:58 20
                 have any problem with it being up on the screens?
11:46:01 21
                            No, Commissioner, not for present purposes.
                                                                            It's
11:46:01 22
                 MR HOLT:
11:46:03 23
                 not being referred to.
11:46:03 24
11:46:03 25
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 If you can bring that document back up on
                 all the screens please, thank you.
11:46:07 26
11:46:10 27
11:46:11 28
                 MR HOLT:
                           Commissioner, my friend has been kind enough to
                 show me two ahead and we've resolved issues in relation to
11:46:13 29
                 those as well.
11:46:17 30
11:46:18 31
                                 Thanks very much.
11:46:19 32
                 COMMISSIONER:
11:46:19 33
11:46:20 34
                               Just to go back, had received three death
                 MR WINNEKE:
11:46:26 35
                 threats via text over the past 24 hours from seeming false
                 name and notify and brief Chief of Staff, that's Mr Wilson,
11:46:38 36
                 and Chief Commissioner of Police and Finn McCrae at
11:46:45 37
                 3 pm?---Right.
11:46:50 38
11:46:51 39
11:46:51 40
                 Now, do you recall being briefed about these matters and
11:47:01 41
                 the meeting that was had with those people?---No, I don't.
11:47:04 42
11:47:04 43
                 You don't.
                              You don't suggest that you wouldn't have
                 been?---No, no, no. I'm not arguing, I just don't recall
11:47:08 44
11:47:12 45
                 it.
11:47:12 46
11:47:12 47
                 You would have been inquiring, you would have asked them at
```

OVERLAND XXN

the meeting, you would have asked for as much information 11:47:16 **1** as you could get about these issues, would that be fair?---About which issues?

> About the issues that are raised in the notes here?---It depends what I was told but I think if Finn was there, and then there's a reference below that to Commander Hart, so my sense is that's all part of the process of getting her into witness security.

> If we can move to 28 May, the following day. Mr Iddles has made a statement, Ron Iddles, and he refers to a number of matters and you understand that he was overseas getting a statement from Ms Gobbo?---I understand that he was, yes.

That's how these issues have arisen?---Yes.

He says when they took the statement from her the only way that she could recall specific dates in making the statement was by using SDU material which had been supplied to Mr Iddles and Mr Waddell I think before they went away?---Right.

And then it was clear, according to Mr Iddles, that if Ms Gobbo became a witness in criminal proceedings her past role as a human source would come out and her life would be in extreme danger?---Yes.

Were you aware of Mr Iddles' concerns at these times, do you recall?---I don't believe I was and Mr Iddles has actually spoken about these matters in the media on a number of occasions and been, and said things that to be quite frank I just don't recall.

Right?---I don't recall having a conversation with him about these matters. I don't disagree with the sentiment that he was expressing, I understood that absolutely her life was in danger and hence the need to have her in witness security.

You've also heard him expressing the concern that it may lead to a Royal Commission, the exposure of the role of Ms Gobbo?---I've read those comments in the media.

Yes?---And again I just refer back to previous answers, I understood that was a risk because of the general

20/12/19

OVERLAND XXN

11:47:25 **4**

11:47:25

11:47:32 6 11:47:41 **7**

5

11:47:48 8 9 11:47:50

11:47:52 10

11:47:54 **11** 11:48:00 12

11:48:05 13 11:48:11 14

11:48:14 **15** 11:48:15 **16**

11:48:15 17

11:48:20 18

11:48:21 19

11:48:25 **20** 11:48:29 **21**

11:48:34 22

11:48:37 23 11:48:38 24

11:48:39 25 11:48:44 **26**

11:48:49 27 11:48:52 **28**

11:48:54 29

11:48:56 **30** 11:49:01 31

11:49:04 32 11:49:07 33

11:49:11 34 11:49:12 35

11:49:13 36 11:49:17 37

11:49:19 38 11:49:23 39

11:49:27 40 41 11:49:30 42

11:49:35 43 11:49:39 44

11:49:42 45 11:49:42 46

11:49:45 47

proposition around using a barrister as a source.

You know that Mr Waddell was in Bali with Mr Iddles and they were experiencing, or they were having these concerns and then a communication was made with you. Do you recall having any involvement at this time?---No, I don't.

Do you recall speaking to Mr Wilson and finding out from him that there were concerns being expressed by Waddell and Iddles in Bali?---I do remember some concerns about the arrangements in Bali.

Yes?---I remember that.

11:49:48

11:49:51 **2**

11:50:09 5

11:50:17 **6**11:50:20 **7**11:50:21 **8**

11:50:28 9

11:50:30 10

11:50:42 14

11:50:42 **15** 11:50:46 **16**

11:50:52 17

11:50:55 **18** 11:50:55 **19**

11:50:59 **20**

11:51:03 21

11:51:09 **22** 11:51:09 **23** 11:51:10 **24**

11:51:16 25

11:51:19 **26** 11:51:24 **27**

11:51:27 **28**

11:51:34 29

11:51:37 **30** 11:51:38 **31**

11:51:39 **32** 11:51:48 **33**

11:51:56 34

11:52:00 **35**

11:52:10 **36** 11:52:14 **37**

11:52:16 38

11:52:24 **39**

11:52:26 **40** 11:52:26 **41**

11:52:30 42

11:52:34 43

11:52:38 **44** 11:52:38 **45**

11:52:46 46

11:52:53 47

11:49:52 **3** 11:50:04 **4**

1

What were the arrangements that you were aware of?---I think Ms Gobbo was concerned about some of her security, the security arrangements in that location.

How did you become aware of that?---Well I don't, I don't now remember but if you're saying that was through Waddell and Iddles talking to Mr Wilson, that may be how I became aware of it.

Right. According to Mr Iddles Ms Gobbo told him about information that she'd provided Purana in relation to the Mokbels and that she had constantly breached privilege and acted in the best interests of Victoria Police rather than her client, and Mr Iddles thought that might blow up and lead into an inquiry, a Royal Commission?---I don't recall being told that at all.

Mr Waddell made a diary note, VPL.0100.0066 - the effect of the diary note is, "On duty, 08:00 hours. Received statement, then updated Superintendent Wilson. Liaison Petra personnel" and he waited for a response. He and Waddell, that is Mr Iddles and Waddell decided to seek further advice and they did so and they waited for a response. This is what Mr Iddles is saying. Do you follow that?---I do, yes.

And the response came back and the direction was that they should take the statement and that that direction came from you?---Right.

Would that, do you think that's a reasonable likelihood?---I'm trying to recall. They spoke to Mr Wilson - so they were seeking - - -

20/12/19

20/12/19 11875 OVERLAND XXN 11:52:56 1

11:52:56 2 11:53:00

11:53:05 4 5 11:53:08

11:53:10 6 7 11:53:14

11:53:16 8 9 11:53:17 11:53:20 10

11:53:23 11 11:53:26 **12**

11:53:30 13

11:53:30 14 11:53:31 **15**

11:53:34 **16**

11:53:36 17 11:53:36 **18**

11:53:41 19 11:53:46 **20**

11:53:51 21 11:53:56 22

11:53:59 23 11:53:59 24

11:53:59 **25**

11:54:05 26 11:54:08 27

11:54:11 28

11:54:11 29 11:54:12 30

11:54:16 31

11:54:21 32 11:54:27 33

11:54:30 **34** 11:54:32 **35**

11:54:32 **36**

11:54:37 37 11:54:40 38

11:54:41 39 11:54:42 40

11:54:46 41 11:54:49 42

11:54:51 43

11:54:51 44 11:54:56 45

11:54:59 46

11:55:01 47

They were seeking instructions. They had concerns and so they, they call home and they indicate that they need instructions, they need to know whether or not to proceed to take the statement because they've got concerns about taking the statement?---So again, I'm sorry, so they were talking to Mr Wilson about this or - -

According to Mr Iddles they had concerns about having her sign the statement and you understand Mr Iddles has said, "I did not want her to sign the statement", that's what he said publicly?---I understand publicly that's what he said, yes.

What he is suggesting is that they telephoned Mr Wilson and waited for a response?---Right.

And there is a note at least in Mr Waddell's diary that he did call Mr Wilson. That's as much as it notes?---I don't, I don't recall it and what I do recall when Mr Iddles made those comments in the media, and I think he first made them quite some time ago, I really didn't understand what he was talking about.

It may well be that you did speak to Mr Wilson All right. and said to Mr Wilson, "No, look they need to take the statement"?---Well it may be, but I don't recall doing that.

And you don't have a recollection of having a discussion with Mr Wilson about Ms Gobbo in Bali?---No. I say, my recollection about that time was, I think about concerns she had about her security arrangements or the I remember that. arrangements in Bali.

One assumes you get that from Mr Wilson?---Well possibly. I might have got it from Mr Hart, I might have got it from Mr McRae.

Your expectation was that she would make a statement?---I think I was being told things at this stage. As I say I was out of the management of this.

Yes?---But obviously being kept updated to a degree, which was appropriate because there was both the issue around taking a statement but there was more the issue around getting her into witness security.

OVERLAND XXN

1

11:55:07 **3** 11:55:10 **4**

11:55:04

11:55:10 **4** 11:55:11 **5**

11:55:12 6 11:55:18 7 11:55:27 8 11:55:29 9

11:55:41 **13** 11:55:44 **14**

11:56:02 **19** 11:56:06 **20** 11:56:11 **21**

11:56:11 **21** 11:56:16 **22** 11:56:19 **23**

11:56:19 **23** 11:56:22 **24**

11:56:23 **25** 11:56:24 **26**

11:56:27 **27**

11:56:27 **28** 11:56:31 **29** 11:56:35 **30**

11:56:37 **31** 11:56:39 **32**

11:56:39 **33** 11:56:43 **34**

11:56:46 **35** 11:56:51 **36** 11:56:54 **37**

11:56:55 **38** 11:56:55 **39**

11:56:58 **40** 11:57:02 **41**

11:57:05 **42** 11:57:10 **43**

11:57:10 **44** 11:57:11 **45**

11:57:15 **46** 11:57:19 **47**

Right?---Which to be quite frank was my bigger concern at this point in time because I felt it was essential in order to guarantee her safety.

I assume if you took the view that her evidence may have been of significance in prosecuting Waters, then it would be important to get a statement from her?---It would be important to get a statement. Can I also suggest that occasionally staff officers speak on behalf of their boss without actually speaking to their boss, that's not unheard of. Mr Wilson had prior involvement in these matters, because he of course had been head of the Task Force. He may have taken it on himself to give those instructions.

They returned to Australia on the 29th and Mr Wilson, it seems Mr Wilson spoke to them. He spoke to Waddell and Iddles, according to his diary, regarding the statement at 9.20 in the morning, so very shortly after they arrived, and then at 10.40 Mr Wilson says he speaks to Mr Cornelius with respect to safety issues around Ms Gobbo and at 12.30 he says that he briefed you as well?---But that accords with my recollection about the briefings at that time being about safety issues.

Right?---So I do have a recollection of that.

You may also have been briefed about the statement?---Well I may have been, but I don't particularly recall that. I recall the safety issues, I don't recall the issues about the statement.

It would be surprising - - - ?---I go back to the comment I made earlier where Iddles made those public comments. I was mystified at the time as to what he was talking about, so it didn't ring a bell with me that that had previously been brought to my attention.

But you were aware that Iddles and Waddell had been over in Bali with a view to getting a statement from Ms Gobbo?---I think so, yes. I must have been because - well, I must have been because the feedback I got was around safety concerns.

You must have been briefed to the effect that she hadn't signed a statement, a statement hadn't been taken from her?---Probably, yes.

OVERLAND XXN

2 And a statement hadn't been completed and hadn't been 11:57:21 signed, so you would have been aware of that. 11:57:24 11:57:27 **4** would have asked them about that process given she's over 5 there and two detectives have gone over to Bali for the 11:57:30 very purpose of getting a statement from her?---As I say my 11:57:33 6 11:57:36 **7** primary recollection is around the safety issues, so that was probably mentioned to me but I don't really have a, I 11:57:40 8 don't have a recollection of that. 9 11:57:43

> Can I suggest there were a number of issues that arose around this time, around Briars and Ms Gobbo. one clearly you would say was protection and threat issues, you accept that? --- Yes.

> There was another issue, and that was the SDU's concern which they expressed previously with respect to Petra. They were now expressing it with respect to Briars. was another issue that was emerging. Were you aware of that?---Who were they expressing that view to about Briars?

I'll take you to that in due course?---Right.

But there was a growing concern again coming from the SDU. Now do you say you were aware of that or not?---About Briars?

About Briars and statement taking from Ms Gobbo?---Again I'm trying to recall that time.

You don't recall?---I don't recall.

Another issue was Mr Waddell, the investigator, wanted to get more information from the SDU to assist him in determining what could go into the statement and whether the statement would be of any use?---Right.

Can we have a look at Mr Black's diary, VPL.2000.0001.4676. Again this is 29 May, the day they return. Page 10. that sets out is a meeting between Detective Senior Sergeant Iddles and Mr Black, Black, who was at that stage the controller, a controller at the SDU. Now, obviously Ms Gobbo was no longer registered at this stage and she had been moved out of the SDU, do you accept that?---I do.

11:58:54 37 Do you recall that being an issue?---No, I don't. 11:58:55 38 11:58:57 39 11:58:57 40 11:59:12 41 11:59:17 42 11:59:20 43 11:59:25 44 11:59:30 45 11:59:36 46

11:59:39 47

11:57:21

11:57:45 10 11:57:46 11

11:57:48 12

11:57:52 13

11:57:57 14 11:57:57 **15** 11:57:57 **16**

11:58:00 17

11:58:04 18

11:58:07 19 11:58:10 **20**

11:58:13 21 11:58:13 22

11:58:16 23 11:58:16 24

11:58:19 25

11:58:23 **26** 11:58:24 **27** 11:58:24 **28**

11:58:30 29

11:58:35 30 11:58:36 31

11:58:37 32 11:58:38 33

11:58:43 34

11:58:50 35

11:58:52 **36**

1

11:59:40 1

2 11:59:41 11:59:45

11:59:49 4

5 11:59:50 11:59:51 6 7 11:59:54

11:59:57 8 9 12:00:01 12:00:04 10

12:00:06 11 12:00:06 12

12:00:11 14 12:00:11 15

12:00:10 13

12:00:17 **16** 12:00:19 17 12:00:24 18

19 12:00:24 12:00:30 **20**

12:00:34 21 12:00:40 22

12:00:43 23 12:00:48 24

12:00:54 25 12:00:57 26

12:01:03 27 12:01:07 28

12:01:10 29 12:01:14 30

12:01:20 31 12:01:24 32

12:01:33 33 12:01:36 34

12:01:39 35 12:01:44 36

12:01:49 37 12:01:51 38

12:01:52 39

12:01:53 40 12:01:55 41

12:01:56 42

12:01:57 43 12:01:59 44

12:01:59 45

12:02:04 46

12:02:08 47

And what we see there is a set of dot points which were raised in the meeting with Detective Senior Sergeant Iddles, you'll see those?---I do.

Awareness that Command had decided to approach Ms Gobbo for She's now a witness for Petra so she can now be a witness for Briars. SDU replied the circumstances are very different?---Sorry, what date is this, can you just remind me?

The date of Mr Iddles' return he speaks to Mr Black at the SDU?---Right.

The same date that you're briefed about, about matters concerning the statement, but later on in the day, in fact in the evening, do you see that, 5.30?---I do see that.

And there are circumstances relevant to the Briars' Right. perspective, that she's, her statement is still being There's concern about her disclosure as a human requested. There's concern about dual responsibility about giving legal advice to clients. Disclosure will initiate a Royal Commission with perceived unsafe verdicts. current arrests that Ms Gobbo involved with may be subject And then there's a section SDU response. to review. Includes a number of things but the strategy for Ms Gobbo to become a witness was strategic, this was in the case of Petra, to separate two distinct roles from being a human source to that of a Crown witness. And a process adopted severed the individual's role from being a source to being Were you aware of these issues at this time a witness. that were being discussed?---No, I don't believe so. again I wasn't part of the management group at that time, I was out of it. My recollection is that my, to the extent I was involved in any of this, it was mainly around security and witness protection issues and getting her into the witness security program.

All right?---And I wasn't dealing with that but I remember being briefed about that.

You were being briefed about that, righto?---Yep.

What appears to be the case is that the SDU maintains its concerns and they progress their concerns up the chain of Command?---I understand that.

OVERLAND XXN

12:02:09 1

2 12:02:10 12:02:17

4 12:02:20 5 12:02:21

6 12:02:21 7 12:02:22

12:02:22 8 9 12:02:39

12:02:53 10 12:02:53 11

12:02:55 12

12:02:57 13 12:02:58 14

12:03:15 **15** 12:03:19 **16** 12:03:26 17

12:03:34 18 12:03:39 19

20

12:03:45 21 12:03:52 22 12:03:57 23

12:04:03 24 12:04:09 25

12:04:14 **26** 12:04:20 27

12:04:23 **28** 12:04:26 29

12:04:29 30 12:04:31 31 12:04:37 32

12:04:38 33

12:04:39 34 12:04:44 35 12:04:51 36

12:04:55 37 12:04:58 38

12:05:01 39 12:05:01 40

12:05:01 41 12:05:07 42

12:05:10 43 12:05:13 44 12:05:18 45

12:05:19 46

12:05:21 47

Both with respect to the I&CS area and also insofar as the crime area, so they're pursuing their concerns down two paths?---I understand that.

You follow that?---Yep.

Then if we have a look at RCMPI.0090.0001.0001 at p.698. just want to take you to this page. Do you know Inspector Glow? - - - No.

You didn't know him?---I don't believe so, no.

All right. 698. Right. Now you see this is I think just go back to the previous page. This is 3 June, so about four days later. Can we just highlight the bottom "A call by DI Glow, will follow up from there, please. Ms Gobbo. Requested OIC to schedule a meeting with Command, at least with the CSR", Central Source Registar, "Superintendent Porter and include SDU to discuss issues with DI Waddell", and the issues outlined are to follow and you'll see these matters, "Briars has already been provided with our ISYS hits on Ms Gobbo and Waters. Waters has detailed his defence to Ms Gobbo which is detailed in IBR but never disseminated", ICR it should be. "Gobbo appears to be using an ICR as notes to refresh memory whilst making a statement to Briars. Meeting with Waters was never evidentiary. Perception that revisiting old CIB Drug Squad experiences where they're trying to change ", do you understand the purchase into an point that they're trying to make there?---Yeah, I do I think, yes.

Then, "Undeclared material" - what do you understand that to be, the concern there?---Well, an evidentiary purpose is there'd need to be authorisation and there'd need to be sort of appropriate continuity so you'd be able to prove, prove it in court I think. I think that's what it's talking about.

Effectively what they're saying is the information comes through a human source, it's really intelligence, it's not evidence, and what they're trying to do is turn this intelligence into evidence. It may not be the best analogy but I think you understand the point?---The difference between intelligence and evidence is a fine line.

In any event there are concerns they express but what I want to point out is, "Disclosure of individual's assistance to Victoria Police as tasked source who's an active barrister visiting clients, clients think they've got privilege, clients who believe they're speaking with their legal representative, that very person who then passes the information to police". If we keep going to Seven, "The human source then continues to points 7 and 8. act for that client, and furthermore the human source convinces the client to plead guilty", do you see that?---I do.

That's the concern they're expressing?---I do.

About what might happen if Ms Gobbo is exposed as a human source?---I see that.

And those very issues, as we obviously now know, were live issues because of the conduct with respect to ?---Yes.

And so forth?---Yes.

Right. Now, did that information filter through to you? - - - No.

If we then move on you'll see - can we scroll down. suggest this to you: Mr Porter has a meeting on 9 June with Mr Moloney and Superintendent Gerry Ryan and Mr Porter says in his statement at paragraph 51 that he met with Moloney and Ryan and discussed the issue of Ms Gobbo becoming a witness, right. So we suggest - and further the matter was then elevated to Mr Cornelius. Perhaps if we, just to put you further in the picture, if we go to, back to where we were before and go through to p.699 to 700. Scroll up. Other way. Just follow this through. There we are, stop. You'll see at 15:00 the other way. there's a meeting with Mr Black, Porter, Glow - - -

MR HOLT: Can this not be made large, thank you. names in it.

COMMISSIONER: Thank you.

Smith, the SDU, HSMU, Waddell, Iddles, and it MR WINNEKE: includes reference to Purana, Witness F, that's her name in Petra, "Warned re health, honesty, prior inconsistent

12:06:23 24 12:06:29 25

1

2 3

5

7

9

12:05:22

12:05:25

12:05:28 12:05:30 4

12:05:34 12:05:38 6

12:05:41

12:05:55

12:05:44 8

12:05:59 10 12:06:03 11

12:06:03 12 12:06:03 13

12:06:06 14

12:06:06 15

12:06:10 **16** 12:06:11 17 12:06:11 18

12:06:18 19

12:06:21 **20** 12:06:21 21

12:06:22 22 12:06:23 23

12:06:29 **26** 12:06:30 27

12:06:45 **28** 12:06:55 29

12:07:01 30 12:07:04 31

12:07:08 32 12:07:15 33 12:07:21 34

12:07:24 35 12:07:36 **36**

12:07:47 37

12:07:54 38 12:08:00 39

12:08:01 40 12:08:04 41

12:08:05 42 12:08:05 43

12:08:06 44 12:08:09 45 12:08:15 46

12:08:19 47

statements, reference to deployment against Dale as a witness, Waters as a source", so the difference between the two, "Reference Gobbo intelligence and being a tool to arrest the Mokbel family, the involvement of arrest and then his Reference to matters to escalate to AC Moloney to ensure decision to have statement taken made with all the facts", do you see that?---I do.

A similar process is occurring here with respect to Briars as occurred with Petra?---Yes.

Do you follow that?---I do.

Apparently then the meeting does occur, or a meeting occurs on 9 June 2009 and Mr Porter speaks to Moloney and Superintendent Gerry Ryan as I suggest?---Right.

Do you recall being briefed about these sorts of issues, points one to eight and the deployment, et cetera?---No.

Would you expect to have been informed about those matters by your Assistant Commissioners?---I think if those matters were reported to them they needed to be followed up.

Right. And would that include briefing you?---It may do, it depends really on the circumstances.

What follow up would be required?---Well to establish whether there's veracity to those issues.

And what would need to be done in order to do that?---That would be a matter for them but I would imagine they would need to go and talk to the relevant people and just establish exactly what had gone on.

That would be a sensible thing to do, wouldn't it?---I'd have thought so.

Can I suggest that's exactly the sort of thing that should be done, those people should have been spoken to and they should have been drilled about it, what are their concerns, what are these points 1 to 8, why are you concerned about it, do you agree with that?---I do, but - I do.

Do you agree that this is, albeit perhaps a little bit more extreme, the very sort of concerns that you say you were aware of with respect to Petra?---That's right, I did.

12:09:22 **21** 12:09:27 **22**

12:08:25

12:08:31 **3** 12:08:35 **4**

12:08:40

12:08:54

12:08:43 6

12:08:50 **7**12:08:54 **8**

12:08:58 10

12:08:59 12

12:09:01 13

12:09:01 **14** 12:09:05 **15**

12:09:10 **16**

12:09:13 **17** 12:09:13 **18**

12:09:19 **19** 12:09:22 **20**

12:08:28 **2**

1

5

9

11

12:09:31 **23** 12:09:34 **24**

12:09:35 **25** 12:09:39 **26**

12:09:41 27

12:09:41 **28** 12:09:45 **29**

12:09:48 **30** 12:09:48 **31**

12:09:51 **32** 12:09:54 **33**

12:09:57 **34** 12:10:00 **35**

12:10:00 **36** 12:10:03 **37**

12:10:04 **38** 12:10:04 **39** 12:10:07 **40**

12:10:12 **41** 12:10:15 **42**

12:10:18 **43** 12:10:24 **44**

12:10:24 **45** 12:10:30 **46**

12:10:33 47

12:10:36 **1**

12:10:36 **2** 12:10:40 **3**

12:10:43 **4** 12:10:43 **5**

12:10:43 12:10:44

12:10:47 **7** 12:10:51 **8**

6

9

12:11:03 10

12:11:08 **11** 12:11:08 **12**

12:10:59

12:11:10 **12** 12:11:11 **13**

12:11:12 **14** 12:11:12 **15**

12:11:14 16

12:11:14 **17** 12:11:17 **18**

12:11:20 **19** 12:11:21 **20**

12:11:24 **21** 12:11:27 **22**

12:11:30 **23** 12:11:33 **24**

12:11:35 **25** 12:11:40 **26**

12:11:44 **27** 12:11:48 **28**

12:11:51 29

12:11:54 30

12:11:55 **31**12:11:58 **32**12:12:02 **33**

12:12:07 **34** 12:12:10 **35**

12:12:14 **36** 12:12:17 **37**

12:12:20 38

12:12:21 **39** 12:12:23 **40**

12:12:25 41

12:12:26 **42** 12:12:29 **43**

12:12:31 44

12:12:31 **45** 12:12:36 **46**

12:12:39 **47**

What did you do to drill into it and satisfy yourself these concerns didn't exist?---I didn't know this, so I didn't know this information.

No. What I'm suggesting is these sorts of concerns are not entirely dissimilar to the sorts of concerns that you had, you say you had, back in December, early January of 2009?---Well no, that I didn't have this specific information, so when we ran through that SWOT analysis.

Yes?---I told you what my understanding of that SWOT analysis was.

Yes?---It doesn't go to these matters.

Well it doesn't have the points 1 to 8 where it's spelt out in black and white, does it?---No, it doesn't, no.

So you say the difference is, "Well, look, because it's spelt out in black and white I would expect these people to go back to the SDU and say, what is it you're talking about because this is very concerning"?---Correct. But my understanding, as I said previously, about the issues around inquiries and so on and so forth, is about the general proposition of a barrister being used as a human source. I'd always understood the risks around that and I understood that could well result in some sort of inquiry and I was prepared to defend that, sorry.

What about, for example, reference to specific cases, such as Mokbel cases?---But she'd been used those cases so obviously. Look, you know, very senior barrister, Mr Winneke, you understand the way these things work in criminal trials, particularly around serious criminal charges, every point is taken by the defence, every point, every conceivable point is taken by the defence.

This would be a pretty good one, wouldn't it?---If there was a basis to it, it would be, yes.

If there was even a basis for it you would want to know?---Well if there was a basis for it you would.

You thought, well, this is just a hypothetical concern, there's no basis for their suggestion or their concerns that there might be - - - ?---I was never made aware of the

OVERLAND XXN

1 specifics that you are putting to me. Had I been made 12:12:46 **2** aware of the specifics I would have done something about 3 it.

> Even a reference to or a concern that there might be an OPI inquiry into the conduct of the SDU wouldn't cause you to go to the SDU and say, "What's your concern about her"?---No.

No? - - - No.

All right?---Not put in those terms, no.

Not put in what terms?---Well in general terms, no.

What, there is a concern if this is exposed that there will be an OPI inquiry?---And I at that time would have had nothing to fear from, I believed I would have nothing to fear from an OPI inquiry.

A judicial inquiry?---Nothing to fear from a judicial inquiry.

Do you think you might want to just to be certain go and say to them, "Look, what's this about? What's the exposure"?---I believed these issues were being appropriately managed at all times.

You made that assumption, did you?---Well I had reasonable grounds to, I think I had a reasonable basis for believing that they were. These were very senior and experienced detectives, both in the SDU and running the investigations.

Now, ultimately I take it you were made aware that Ms Gobbo did not sign a statement?---Well to put it colloquially, I think the wheels fell off at some point, I'm aware that happened, yes.

What was your understanding as to the reason for that?---I think she became increasingly concerned about the prospect of going into witness security, her frustration about the process of getting her into witness security and she became more and more difficult to manage and engage in that process and a part of that process she then refused to sign statements and I think withdrew, withdrew from the prospect of being a witness.

12:13:18 19 12:13:20 **20**

12:12:42

12:12:48 12:12:48 4

12:12:49 12:12:52 6

12:13:00

12:12:56 **7**

12:13:00 8

12:13:00 10 12:13:01 11

12:13:02 12 12:13:04 13

12:13:04 14 12:13:07 **15** 12:13:08 **16**

12:13:11 17

12:13:15 18

5

9

12:13:20 **21**

12:13:22 22 12:13:22 23

12:13:24 **24** 12:13:25 25

12:13:28 **26** 12:13:31 27

12:13:32 **28**

12:13:32 29

12:13:35 30 12:13:39 31

12:13:42 32 12:13:45 33

12:13:47 34 12:14:06 35 12:14:14 36

12:14:18 37 12:14:19 38

12:14:19 39 12:14:21 40 12:14:25 41

12:14:27 42 12:14:31 43

12:14:34 44 12:14:39 45

12:14:43 46 12:14:44 47

How did you find that out, through discussions with - -12:14:46 1 12:14:49 **2** -?--I don't recall, but I'd have been made aware of that possibly through Mr McRae, possibly through Mr Hart from a 12:14:52 12:14:58 **4** witness security point of view, possibly through Mr Wilson 5 just as an update as a staff officer. 12:15:00 12:15:02 6 12:15:03 **7** Did you ever have any discussions with Mr Moloney about - -- ?---About this matter? 12:15:09 8 9 12:15:10 Yes?---Look I may have done, I may have spoken to 12:15:11 10 Mr Cornelius. I mean they were on the - -12:15:15 11 12:15:17 12 12:15:18 13 Did Mr Cornelius indicate to you that he'd heard any concerns about - - - ?---No, I don't recall him doing that. 12:15:21 14 12:15:24 **15** 12:15:25 **16** - - - the SDU or coming from the SDU?---I don't recall him 12:15:27 17 doing that, no. 12:15:28 **18** If Mr Cornelius had been made aware of the sorts of issues 12:15:28 19 12:15:34 **20** that the SDU were raising, you would expect to be told about it I assume, would you?---I would assume he would 12:15:38 **21** follow them up and if he felt it necessary he would tell 12:15:41 22 12:15:45 23 me. 12:15:45 24 12:15:45 25 If Mr Moloney had been made aware of the sorts of issues that I've talked about, would you expect him to follow it 12:15:50 **26** 12:15:53 27 up?---Similarly I'd expect him to follow it up and if 12:15:56 **28** necessary tell me about it. 12:15:57 29 12:15:58 30 And if necessary tell you about it?---(Witness nods.) 12:16:01 31 12:16:01 32 Your expectation is that he would go to the SDU and say, 12:16:04 33 "What's all this about"?---Not necessarily. 12:16:07 34 might go to whoever was in charge of the intel covert 12:16:11 35 support area at that time. I would expect him to follow it up if he had a concern, but it would be a matter for him as 12:16:14 **36** 12:16:17 37 to how he did that. 12:16:19 38 12:16:19 39 Who were the Deputy Commissioners reporting to you at that 12:16:23 40 stage?---In June 2000 and - - -12:16:27 41 12:16:27 42 2009?---At that stage it would have been Kieran Walsh and 12:16:33 43 Ken Lay. 12:16:34 44

And the Assistant Commissioners, were they reporting

through the Deputies or were they reporting direct to

you?---I did change the reporting lines, because I mean

12:16:34 45

12:16:40 46

12:16:45 47

previously I think Christine operated the system where she 12:16:55 **1** 12:16:59 **2** had 25 or 26 people reporting directly to her. 12:17:03 **3** that quite frankly to be unmanageable.

Yes?---And I did change the arrangements.

that needed to be done sensitively.

phone or they'd make an appointment.

whether I was trying to unwind those processes.

4

5 12:17:05 12:17:08 6

12:17:12 **7** 12:17:17 8 12:17:20 9

12:17:23 10 12:17:26 11

12:17:28 12 12:17:29 13

12:17:33 14 12:17:37 **15**

12:17:40 **16** 12:17:43 17

12:17:46 18 12:17:47 19

12:17:48 **20** 12:17:52 **21**

12:17:56 **22**

12:17:56 23

12:17:57 **24** 12:17:59 **25**

12:18:03 **26** 12:18:03 27

12:18:03 28 12:18:08 29

12:18:09 30 12:18:12 31

12:18:19 32 12:18:22 33

12:18:26 34

12:18:31 35 12:18:31 36

12:18:34 37

12:18:35 38 12:18:39 39

12:18:44 40

12:18:44 41 12:18:51 42 12:18:56 43

12:19:00 44 12:19:02 45

12:19:02 46

12:19:02 47

exactly what the reporting arrangements were at that time. At that stage there would have been no issue with Assistant Commissioner Moloney reporting directly to you?---No, well look, I didn't operate that way. I thought if one of my Senior Command needed to speak to me they would pick up the

formally changed them towards the end of 2009, I'm not sure

a simple thing to do because everyone likes to report to the Chief Commissioner, and so the process of unwinding

I think I

So I don't recall

The IC&S, Rod Journing I think was Acting Commander at that stage, he had no issue in picking up the phone and speaking to you?---I wouldn't have thought so, I knew Rod, I'd dealt with him.

And likewise Luke Cornelius would equally have been able to pick up the phone and call you if he had any concerns? - - - Yes.

Did any of them ever pick up the phone as far as you can recall and tell you about their concerns?---No.

You had dealings directly with Ms Gobbo, I think she contacted you?---Well when you say directly I think she wrote to me, yes. I want to be very clear about that. I've never met or dealt directly with Ms Gobbo.

I wasn't going to suggest that?---No, but many people have.

I think she wrote to you on 7 September 2009?---Again I don't recall the details but I know she did write.

Let's pop it up. VPL.0005.0012.3299. There were various letters which were by way of, "We need to sort this issue out" and they became more and more strident and ultimately they led into litigation, I'm not going to go through them all?---They did.

I think this is a letter that you had. That's your

handwriting on it, it seems?---No, it's not. 12:19:07 1

It's not?---No.

12:19:09

12:19:10

12:19:12

12:19:13

12:19:22 12:19:23 8

12:19:23 12:19:26 10

12:19:26 11 12:19:26 **12**

12:19:34 13

12:19:40 14

12:19:45 **15** 12:19:48 **16**

12:19:51 17

12:19:54 **18** 12:19:54 19 12:19:54 **20**

12:20:00 21

12:20:08 22 12:20:10 23

12:20:15 24

12:20:17 25

12:20:25 **26** 12:20:31 27

12:20:36 **28** 12:20:39 29

12:20:41 30 12:20:41 31

12:20:45 33

12:20:49 34

12:20:52 35

12:20:53 **36** 12:20:53 37

12:20:57 38 12:21:02 39

12:21:06 40

12:21:06 41 12:21:11 42

12:21:15 43

12:21:18 44

12:21:21 45

12:21:24 46

12:21:24 47

32

12:19:15

2 3

4

5

7

9

In any event you will have seen the letter I assume?---I assume so but, look, at that point - was that the first letter?

Yes, the first letter?---Okay, then I assume I did see it, yeah.

If we just scroll through to paragraph 11. There we are. She's referring to, "Previous unprecedented assistance between 2005 and 2009 which I provided to Vic Police voluntarily absent any inducement or reward, including but not limited to the successful prosecution of numerous significant organised crime figures", do you see that?---Yes.

And if we go through to paragraphs 33 to 4. She's talking about wanting protection of legislation to claim public interest immunity as she doesn't want to be left in a position where VicPol claim PII over a huge amount of material relating to and involving herself. Do you see Perhaps if we can just highlight 33 and 34. particular legislation she's referring to may mean that she doesn't need to claim PII because it's a witness protection legislation?---Well, yes. I don't know that's an absolute protection but anyway.

What she's saying is she believes she's covered by the Act, she'll be protected and not need to claim PII which would be a confirmation of her role as an informer, do you see that?---Yeah, I do see that. I'm not sure that's right, but anyway.

At that stage at least it's her expectation that her role as an informer would need to be protected?---Well as with any informer we would do our best to protect her role.

Yes?---But, you know, as I've said repeatedly, I was very cognisant of the fact that particularly the length of time she'd been involved, the number of cases she'd been involved, I thought it was inevitable that her role would be discovered if it hadn't already been discovered by that time.

20/12/19 11887 Clearly enough you would have understood in reading that communication that by this stage it hadn't come out?---Well I'm not sure I agree with that, I think some people had worked it out. I think there's evidence we've talked about previously where some people had worked out that she was informing.

Mr Williams for one?---Correct.

1

5

6 7

9

12:21:24 12:21:28 **2**

12:21:31 12:21:35 4

12:21:38

12:21:42

12:21:42

12:21:45

12:21:42 8

12:21:45 10

12:21:50 11 12:21:55 **12**

12:21:58 13 12:21:59 14

12:22:01 **15** 12:22:04 **16**

12:22:07 17

12:22:08 18

12:22:08 19 12:22:11 **20**

12:22:14 **21**

12:22:21 22

12:22:25 23

12:22:28 24

12:22:31 **25**

12:22:37 **26** 12:22:40 27

12:22:43 **28**

12:22:46 29 12:22:50 30

12:22:53 31

12:22:56 **32**

12:23:00 33 12:23:00 34 12:23:02 35

12:23:05 **36** 12:23:08 37

12:23:11 38 12:23:11 39 12:23:12 40

12:23:12 41 12:23:14 42

12:23:17 43

12:23:22 44

12:23:24 45 12:23:26 46 12:23:27 47 But not the people VicPol were prosecuting, for example, Paul Dale at this stage?---Paul Dale maybe not, but I always thought it likely that the Mokbel syndicate would work out she'd been an informer because of her role there. So I understood it would come out. So I guess I note what she was saying but to a certain extent these are all matters that would have to be dealt with through any prosecution process.

You understand what she's concerned about is not the fact, well she may be concerned about the fact that she'd been involved in acting for forth, and that may well have been what the people out in Prison were aware of, but there was another issue which hadn't come to light and that was her role as a registered human source from 2005 through to 2009?---That's what I'm suggesting. I understood that people would work that out but I was less concerned about that from a security point of view if we actually had her in witness security because she would be, and my view at that time was the only way we could seriously protect her was to have her in witness security. I thought leaving her at large or leaving her as a source was highly likely to finish up with her being killed.

I mean you know that the prosecution of Dale went to committal and at that stage there hadn't been any disclosure, were you aware of that?---No, I'm not aware of that.

You're not?---No.

What, even today you hadn't been aware that there was issues with respect to disclosure to - - - ?---I don't, I haven't followed any of these matters, I don't know what was disclosed, what wasn't disclosed.

All right. Now, can I just briefly ask you this, it seems

that in September 2009 Mr Pope returned to Victoria Police, 12:23:36 **1** 12:23:42 **2** Jeff Pope?---I take your word for it if it's that time 12:23:46 3 frame, yes.

> You sat on a panel which reviewed his application, didn't you, you and Deputy Commissioner Jones?---I'm sure I did, yeah.

> And he was brought in to deal with issues, including matters concerning Ms Gobbo, management of human sources, at least?---He was brought into I think head the intelligence area of the organisation, which at that time included the SDU.

At that stage there was a brewing issue with respect to Ms Gobbo, well brewed already by that stage?---Well in relation to her use as a witness and entry into witness security, yes.

And her history as a human source?---And her history as a human source. At that stage my focus was more on the security aspects and on her use as a witness.

When do you first recall, or do you recall ever hearing from Mr Pope that he had previously registered or accepted information from Ms Gobbo as a human source?---I never knew that.

Do you say that at no stage subsequent to September of 2009 did Mr Pope say to you in conversation, "Look, I should say I have accepted information from Ms Gobbo as a human source"?---I was never told that information.

He said in his evidence before this Commission that he did in conversation declare to you that he did have a previous - - - ?---He told me I think that he had dealt with her in the past.

Right?---When he was in the Fraud Squad.

Right. He told you that, did he?---Yes.

When did he tell you that?---I thought he told me that when he - he was my - look, my recollection is he was my staff officer when I was AC Crime. I thought he told me at that time he dealt with her as a witness.

12:24:25 18 12:24:26 **19**

12:23:46 4

12:23:54 **7**

12:23:55 8

12:24:06 11 12:24:11 12

12:24:14 13

12:24:15 14

12:24:16 **15** 12:24:18 **16**

12:24:22 17

12:23:55 12:24:01 10

12:23:46 12:23:50 6

5

9

12:24:26 **20** 12:24:31 **21**

12:24:35 22

12:24:38 23 12:24:39 **24**

12:24:42 25 12:24:48 **26**

12:24:50 27

12:24:51 28

12:24:52 **29** 12:24:57 30

12:25:02 31

12:25:08 32 12:25:10 33

12:25:10 34

12:25:15 35 12:25:19 36

12:25:22 37 12:25:22 38

12:25:22 39

12:25:25 40 12:25:25 41

12:25:28 42 12:25:29 43

12:25:32 44 12:25:44 45

12:25:48 46

12:25:49 47

As a witness or as an informer?---No, as a witness around some proceeds of crime - proceeds matters, I think.

1

3

5

6

9

12:25:50 12:25:54

12:25:56 12:25:59 4

12:26:02

12:26:05 12:26:05 7

12:26:09 12:26:12 10

12:26:07 8

12:26:20 11 12:26:25 12

12:26:28 13

12:26:32 14

12:26:36 **15** 12:26:39 **16**

12:26:43 17 12:26:46 18

12:26:46 19 12:26:46 **20**

12:26:50 **21** 12:26:50 22 12:26:51 23

12:26:54 **24**

12:27:02 25

12:27:05 **26** 12:27:09 27

12:27:11 28 12:27:11 29

12:27:15 30

12:27:17 31

12:27:19 32 12:27:20 33

12:27:28 34

12:27:37 35

12:27:42 36 12:27:44 37

12:27:48 38 12:27:52 39

12:27:55 40

12:28:00 41

12:28:04 42

I'm talking about the time that he came back to Victoria Police?---Never. No, he never told me that.

He was aware that when he was coming back that there were going to be matters concerning Ms Gobbo and he had discussions with a number of people, including yourself, about the fact that he had a relationship, in a policing sense, with Ms Gobbo?---I remember him telling me that he had dealt with her in the past. I do remember that. not believe and I do not recall him telling me that she was I'm pretty clear about that. a human source. I mean as I understand it that fact really only became known at the start of this Royal Commission. And I must admit I was surprised by that information so I don't believe I was ever told.

You would say Mr Pope didn't tell you that?---I would say that.

Ms Gobbo wrote another letter, I think the second letter she wrote to you on 28 September. And - - - ?---Again I don't recall. I just recall there was some correspondence. I think at this time most of it was just being referred on to Finn McCrae to deal with.

Can I ask you about another letter, I think I follow that. it's a third letter which was sent to you on 21 January 2010? - - - Right.

And this is VPL.0002.0001.1595. If we can just have a look at paragraphs 7 and 8. One assumes if you were, if she sends you the letters you may well pass it on to Finn McCrae but one assumes you did read it?---I'm not sure I did at that stage. I think that I was just really referring them on to Finn because Finn was managing these issues and, you know, I was Chief Commissioner and whilst I thought I'd been busy as an Assistant Commissioner and Deputy Commissioner this was a whole new level of busy-ness.

In any event we'll just have a look at it. What she says Victoria Police will encounter if some or any of my past

12:28:05 43 44 12:28:06 45 is, "as a former Deputy Commissioner for Crime I'm sure 46 that I need not remind you of the difficulties that 12:28:09 47

20/12/19 11890

OVERLAND XXN

assistance is disclosed in the course of the prosecution of Dale. As matters currently stand such disclosure will appear to be inevitable. Leaving aside the impact such disclosure will have on my personally, the difficulties Victoria Police will encounter will extend well beyond the obvious embarrassment and damage that will be done to the Dale prosecution. I have for many months now repeatedly stated that the best way to avoid jeopardising the Dale prosecution is to ensure that evidentiary protections afforded under the Witness Protection Act be granted to me", and she's alarmed about it, Dale is anticipated to serve subpoenas on Monday, 25 January 2010 and VicPol still to determine the issue with respect to Witsec, do you see that?---I do.

1

5

9

12:28:12 12:28:14 **2**

12:28:18 12:28:21 4

12:28:25

12:28:27 6 12:28:32 **7**

12:28:34 8

12:28:40 10

12:28:44 11 12:28:49 12

12:28:54 13

12:28:58 14 12:28:58 **15**

12:28:58 **16** 12:29:02 17

12:29:05 18 12:29:07 19

12:29:12 **20**

12:29:14 **21**

12:29:18 22 12:29:21 23

12:29:25 24

12:29:27 25

12:29:27 **26** 12:29:29 27

12:29:32 **28**

12:29:38 29 12:29:41 30 12:29:42 31

12:29:47 32 12:29:51 33

12:29:54 34 12:29:54 35

12:29:57 36 12:30:00 37

12:30:01 38 12:30:02 39

12:30:06 40

12:30:12 41

12:30:16 42

12:30:19 43

12:30:20 44 12:30:21 45

12:30:27 46

12:30:33 47

12:28:37

You say that you may not have read that?---No, but having read it now, I mean I think there's a general reference - I would take that as a general reference to the sorts of concerns I've expressed in the past about the mere fact that as a barrister she had been informing. And clearly it's related to, you know, her frustration about the difficulties of entering the Witness Protection Program and I would have referred this on to Jim Hart and/or Finn McCrae to have them sort it out.

Would you have at least been concerned about the other matters that she's referring to, what might that mean?---I don't - look, at this stage I would have been saying, "Finn, Jim, here it is, you need to sort this out".

Are you still blissfully unaware of the potential problems - - -?---I'm unaware of any of the specifics that you've put to me over the last four or five days.

And you weren't aware and you didn't ask what the issues might be if disclosure was made?---No, I thought I understood what the issues were.

You would expect, one assumes, your director of legal services to ask or inquire as to those issues?---I would, Finn I found to be a very diligent and capable director of legal services. I would expect he was well capable of dealing with these issues.

If he did have a concern about what other matters beyond the Dale prosecution might be affected, what would he do?---Look, I think you'd need to ask him about that but,

20/12/19 11891 you know, I found Finn to be a very competent legal advisor.

The fact that she's a lawyer, she is in effect warning you that there may be other issues?---Well, we were also - you know, it is a bit of a lawyer's letter. I understood it was part of a process of negotiation and she was, you know, trying to get terms that were acceptable to her to allow her to go into witness security.

Are you suggesting you would have just regarded that as sort of background?---Look, I'd have read it, if I did read it, with that in mind but my main recollection by this time in particular is I was just referring these things through to Finn and/or Jim to deal with.

But you were seen to be a litigant in proceedings, would you not have been interested to know what she was talking about and what this was all about?---No, because I didn't believe I had anything to worry about. I just believed that Finn and Jim were appropriately equipped to deal with this, that we needed to get her into the Witness Protection Program and have her give evidence.

There was a committal proceeding in March of 2010, Dale and Collins were charged with the murders of Terrence and Christine Hodson?---Yes.

A significant matter?---Very significant.

You would have been getting updates about that surely?---No.

No, not at all?---No.

You wouldn't have been speaking to anyone about, who had an involvement in that matter?---Not at that time.

Were you looking at the news?---No, I wasn't looking at the news, I wasn't reading - I had even less time to look and read the news as Chief Commissioner.

Were you told there were any issues about disclosure at that stage in relation to Dale?---No.

All right. Look, you were interested enough in September the previous year to find out what the situation was with

12:31:23 **15** 12:31:26 **16** 12:31:27 17

12:30:39

12:30:47 12:30:47 **4**

12:30:52 12:30:58 6

12:31:01 7

12:31:04 8

12:31:11 11 12:31:14 12

12:31:17 13

12:31:21 14

12:31:07 12:31:09 10

12:30:47 2

1

5

9

12:31:30 18 12:31:32 **19**

12:31:36 **20** 12:31:39 **21**

12:31:43 22 12:31:48 23

12:31:49 **24**

12:31:51 25 12:31:56 **26**

12:32:00 27 12:32:01 28

12:32:02 29 12:32:03 **30**

12:32:03 31 12:32:06 32

12:32:06 33 12:32:06 34

12:32:08 35 12:32:08 36

12:32:12 37 12:32:14 **38** 12:32:15 39

12:32:18 40 12:32:21 41

12:32:22 42 12:32:22 43

12:32:26 44 12:32:27 45

12:32:29 46 12:32:40 47

respect to Mr Dale's bail conditions?---Was I? 12:32:43 1 2 12:32:47 3 Can we have a look at this document, VPL.0100.0237.1790. 12:32:47 12:33:03 4 10 September 2009, if we could go there. What I suggest to 5 you is there's - all right. Can I suggest to you that 12:33:06 12:33:15 6 notes reveal that you got a briefing about Mr Dale's bail 12:33:19 **7** application?---From whom?

> I'll move on. We'll find out. Do you accept that there is an obligation on the part of the Chief Commissioner to report to either the OPI or to Government about operational risks faced by Victoria Police?---On operational matters?

Sorry, organisational matters?---Well it depends on the nature of the risk and it depends on the circumstances as to who and where you should report. I do make the observation at that time there were a number of oversight bodies who had interests in Victoria Police, so it could depend very much on what the issue was as to where you needed to go and happily when things went wrong I had a number of them lined up at my door wanting to help.

I take what you're saying to the Commissioner is at no stage in your role as either Assistant Commissioner, Deputy Commissioner or Chief Commissioner did you think it necessary or appropriate to notify the OPI about any concerns around the use of Ms Gobbo as a human source? --- No.

Did you understand what the trigger was to make such a report? --- Yes.

What was it?---Well it depended on the circumstances but I made a number of reports to oversight bodies during my time at Victoria Police.

Are you able to explain in brief compass why it would be that you would make such a report?---Well, if you are aware of illegal conduct that's something that would be reported to the OPI.

Illegal conduct?---Well, illegal conduct. There was a the reason I'm just trying to think is there was the Ethical Standards Department so they would often deal with these - they could deal with these sorts of issues.

Yes?---I think there was a statutory obligation that if it

12:35:20 45 46 12:35:22 47

12:33:21 8

12:33:40 11 12:33:45 12

12:33:51 13

12:33:51 14

12:33:55 **15** 12:33:58 **16**

12:34:04 17

12:34:08 18

12:34:11 19 12:34:14 **20**

12:34:19 **21** 12:34:22 **22** 12:34:22 23

12:34:26 **24**

12:34:29 25

12:34:31 **26** 12:34:36 27

12:34:39 **28** 12:34:40 29 12:34:42 30

12:34:47 **31**

12:34:48 32 12:34:48 33

12:34:52 34

12:34:55 **35**

12:34:56 **36** 12:34:56 37

12:35:00 38 12:35:05 **39**

12:35:09 40

12:35:09 41 12:35:10 42

12:35:16 43

12:35:18 44

12:33:24 12:33:35 10

9

20/12/19 11893 **OVERLAND XXN**

was a commissioned officer, if it related to a commissioned 1 12:35:25 12:35:29 **2** officer it had to be reported to the OPI.

> Illegal conduct or otherwise disreputable or improper conduct?---I think probably that broad gamut, so any allegation of impropriety on the part of a commissioned I'm going off memory here. officer had to be reported. look, there were some statutory provisions to it but at the end of the day there's also some judgment issues around what got reported.

All right. In any event what you say is as far as this matter is concerned - - - ?---That was never triggered for me.

Now, could we move on. 29 April 2010 there was civil litigation commenced by Ms Gobbo against you, the former Chief Commissioner and State of Victoria?---Yes, I remember that.

Did you read out - did you read the statement of claim? You were a defendant?---Yeah, I was but I'm not sure I did because I was a party to that.

Sorry?---I was a named party.

Yes?---So my reference is I pretty much delegated the handling of that to Mr McRae.

But you were personally named as a defendant in the proceeding? - - - Correct.

Did you not think to read the document?---I don't think I did.

Did you have any discussion with anyone about the document whereby you were, where it was explained to you what was being alleged against you?---I'm sure I got briefed on it but as I was a named party and had been involved it I pretty I much delegated the whole thing to - and it was a suit, a lawsuit, I sent it through to Mr McRae to deal with.

We can scroll through it but I don't think we need to. Have you ever seen the statement of claim?---I probably - I may have seen it but I don't, I don't particularly recall.

12:35:58 14 12:35:58 **15** 12:36:04 **16**

12:35:31 12:35:31 4

12:35:35 12:35:41 6

12:35:44 7

12:35:46 8

12:35:50 9

12:35:53 10

12:35:54 11 12:35:54 12

12:35:55 13

5

12:36:11 17 12:36:15 18

12:36:18 19 12:36:18 **20**

12:36:19 **21**

12:36:32 22 12:36:36 23

12:36:38 **24** 12:36:39 25

12:36:40 **26**

12:36:40 27 12:36:44 **28**

12:36:46 29 12:36:46 30

12:36:48 31 12:36:49 32

12:36:49 33 12:36:53 34

12:36:53 35 12:36:58 **36**

12:37:00 37 12:37:05 38

12:37:10 39 12:37:15 40

12:37:18 41 12:37:23 42

12:37:23 43 12:37:32 44

12:37:35 45 12:37:39 46

12:37:42 47

1 I take it you would have been aware that within the 12:37:43 2 statement of claim there was no allegation or factual 12:37:46 assertion that she had been involved as a human source from 12:37:50 12:37:55 **4** about 2005 through to 2009?---Um - - -

Were you aware that - - ?---Yeah, I think so.

5

6

9

12:38:04

12:38:04

12:38:09 12:38:14 10

12:38:06 7 12:38:07 8

12:38:19 11 12:38:21 12

12:38:25 13

12:38:26 14

12:38:26 **15** 12:38:31 **16**

12:38:36 17

12:38:40 18

12:38:42 19 12:38:43 **20**

12:38:58 **21**

12:39:04 **22** 12:39:09 23

12:39:13 24

12:39:18 **25**

12:39:22 **26** 12:39:28 27

12:39:30 **28** 12:39:31 29

12:39:34 30 12:39:38 31

12:39:42 **32**

12:39:46 33

12:39:50 34

12:39:51 35

12:39:52 **36**

12:39:56 37

12:40:02 38 12:40:02 39 12:40:03 40

12:40:04 41 12:40:05 42

12:40:10 43

12:40:14 44 12:40:17 45

12:40:25 46 12:40:25 47

- - - were you aware the statement of claim or her claim included in effect outing herself as a human source?---Well I recall that being the concern, that it would lead to that I don't specifically recall whether it was in the statement of claim or not, but I recall very definitely that was a concern.

And I take it you had some briefings with Mr McRae and I think Mr Peter Lardner and Ken Jones, do you recall having meetings about it?---I do recall, I do recall being periodically briefed about it, yes.

We've got a note of Mr Lardner's VPL.0005.0195.0964. take it you wanted to defend the case?---Well, I wanted to get advice on it so I was conscious that I had, I was a named party and obviously had involvement in this matter, so I referred it through to Finn to manage and whilst he briefed me I really left it up to him to work out when he needed to talk to me and not. I thought it important to be as arm's length from it as I possibly could.

We see here that there was an overview of I follow that. issues provided. There was a note, "Don't do a Finn Sir Ken to be provided with all suppression orders", et cetera. Do you have any recollection of this business about the Finn defence?---No, I don't. know what it means.

"Doug Fryer has approval by the Chief Commissioner of Police to" - - - ?---"Be across" is it? "Be across databases", yep.

"Databases of all operations"?---Yes.

"And lastly, witness statement re Mokbel? Sir Ken will follow up to get back to me." Do you recall any discussion about witness statements re Mokbel and what that might relate to?---This is in June of 2010.

Yes, 3 June 2010?---Sorry, I'm just trying - no, I don't,

20/12/19 11895 **OVERLAND XXN**

12:40:31 **1** sorry.

5

12:40:32 **2**

12:40:38

You don't know what that might be about, "Witness statements re Mokbel"?---No, I don't. I don't.

12:40:43 6 Do you recall that there was a whiteboard utilised for the 7 purposes of going through the issues raised in the 12:40:54 12:40:57 8 statement of claim? Mr McRae had a whiteboard, there were 9 a lot of things being written on the whiteboard?---Look, 12:41:02 12:41:05 10 there's some information that's been brought to my 12:41:07 11 attention in the last week or so. I think I recall that. 12:41:10 12 If you'd asked me about it before I probably would have 12:41:15 13 struggled but I'm pretty sure that happened.

Let's have a look at this document, VPL.0005.0195.0953, p.14. We understand that there was a whiteboard. It was possible to print off what was on the whiteboard and this is the print off of what was - - ?---So my recollection, if I'm right, I think this happened in Mr McRae's office because he was sensitive about who saw the information but he wanted to use the whiteboard. So I think that's, I think that's what that relates to.

It seems that there's discussions about the causes of action on the left-hand side?---Yes.

"Contract estoppel, fiduciary duty", et cetera?---Yes.

Then if we can focus and perhaps highlight the middle matter, the middle box. There's a reference to issues and there's damages, pre-existing injury, et cetera?---Yep.

And there's a reference to the stroke in 2004, aggravation, alleged conduct, commenced on the 5th of the 3rd 08 and then not included, do you see that?---Yes.

So it seems that someone has raised the issue that certain matters were not included in the statement of claim, one of which was human source registered?---Yep.

Do you see that, 2005 to 2008?---Yep.

So do you recall who it was who raised in the meeting the fact that what had not been included in the claim was that she was a human source and registered between 2005, 2008?---I think it must be Mr McRae, it's his writing. I think it's his writing.

12:41:51 **22** 12:41:53 **23**

12:41:17 14

12:41:19 **15** 12:41:25 **16**

12:41:34 17

12:41:38 18

12:41:40 19

12:41:44 **20**

12:41:47 21

12:41:53 **24**

12:41:55 **25** 12:41:57 **26**

12:41:59 **27**

12:42:04 28

12:42:04 **29** 12:42:09 **30** 12:42:12 **31**

12:42:18 **32** 12:42:18 **33**

12:42:23 **34** 12:42:27 **35**

12:42:30 **36** 12:42:30 **37**

12:42:38 **39** 12:42:41 **40**

12:42:36 38

12:42:41 **41**

12:42:46 **42** 12:42:49 **43**

12:42:52 44

12:42:57 **45** 12:43:01 **46**

12:43:06 47

12:43:07 1 2 One assumed that there was a discussion going on?---No, my 12:43:08 recollection is it was a briefing, Finn was walking us 12:43:12 12:43:16 **4** through a briefing that he was conducting. 5 12:43:18 So do you say that when you came into the room this was 12:43:18 6 7 already there up on the whiteboard or not?---No, I think he 12:43:22 12:43:24 8 was sort of doing it as we went. 9 12:43:26 12:43:28 10 And so when you come in there the whiteboard is clean and as he's going through the statement of claim he's 12:43:31 11 12:43:36 **12** up there writing the stuff up?---Actually, no, I don't know 12:43:38 13 that it was clean. I think there was some stuff up there. 14 Something was there?---Yeah, something was there. 12:43:38 **15** 12:43:41 **16** 12:43:41 17 On the left-hand side perhaps, cause of action?---I don't 12:43:44 18 Now recall that detail. 12:43:45 19 12:43:45 **20** Let's assume what he did know at that stage was he had the statement of claim, so what's recorded on the left-hand 12:43:49 **21** side would be the cause of action and would it be correct 12:43:52 22 12:43:54 23 to say that that information was already there?---Look, my 12:43:59 24 recollection is that it was Finn doing the briefing. 25 Right?---He had all the information because it was the 12:44:03 **26** 12:44:05 27 process of, I think leading towards trying to settle the matter and so he was just walking through the issues as he 12:44:11 28 12:44:14 **29** saw them. 12:44:14 30 Mr McRae will say in due course as we understand it he 12:44:15 31 12:44:18 32 didn't know that Ms Gobbo was registered from 2005?---Okay. 12:44:21 33 12:44:21 34 To 2008?---Right. 12:44:23 **35** Is it conceivable that you might have mentioned - - - ?---I 12:44:24 36 12:44:28 37 might have, as I say, I clearly I don't recall doing that. 12:44:32 38 12:44:32 **39** You were certainly aware of it?---I was aware of it, yes. 12:44:35 40

have been relevant to her statement of claim?---Well it wasn't in a statement of claim but obviously it was a relevant factor to how we dealt with the statement of

It may well be that - well did you consider that it might

claim.

12:44:35 41

12:44:39 42

12:44:46 43

12:44:49 **44** 12:44:52 **45**

12:44:52 **46** 12:44:53 **47**

In what way would it be relevant?---Well around trying to

ensure that these legal proceedings didn't inadvertently disclose the fact that she was a human source.

1

3

5

12:44:57 12:45:02 **2**

12:45:03

12:45:07 12:45:11 6

12:45:04 4

12:45:15 **7**

12:45:18 8

12:45:23 9

12:45:27 10

12:45:30 11 12:45:33 12 12:45:33 13

12:45:37 14

12:45:39 **15**

12:45:43 **16** 12:45:46 17

12:45:50 18 12:45:52 19 12:45:53 **20**

12:45:56 **21** 12:45:56 22 12:45:56 23

12:46:01 24

12:46:07 25

12:46:10 **26** 12:46:13 27 12:46:15 28

12:46:18 **29**

12:46:21 30

12:46:24 31

12:46:24 **32** 12:46:24 33

12:46:28 34

12:46:28 35 12:46:28 36

12:46:32 37

12:46:36 38 12:46:36 **39** 12:46:37 40

12:46:39 41

12:46:40 42 12:46:41 43

12:46:45 44

12:46:47 45

Might it also be relevant, for example, insofar as she was making claims for significant amounts of money and her capacity to earn significant amounts of money in the future, might it be relevant, for example, to say, "Look, this person had been acting as a police agent at the same time as representing people, she really doesn't have a future as a barrister"?---Well she didn't have a future by virtue of going into the witness security program.

But in any event before going into the witness security program wouldn't it be possible to argue, "How can she continue to act as a barrister when she's been doing this sort of stuff"?---Well, yes, that would be an issue if it were to come out. But as I say this was about the matters around the witness security program.

It might have been a good defence, mightn't it?---What's that?

How could a person who undertakes to the court to comply with various duties and so forth, how could that sort of person claim to be entitled to earn and work into the future as a barrister - - - ?---I see.

- - - and be a judge if they've got this sort of history behind them?---Well, it might have been, might have been a I'm not sure it's one we would have wanted to defence. use.

Why not?---Because it would mean disclosing her role as a human source.

You say it was inevitable because there was the prosecution of Paul Dale coming up it would have come out anyway?---That's right.

Why wouldn't you have run that as a defence?---Because I think that would be unethical.

Why?---We're using the fact that she had worked as a human source against her in civil proceedings?

What you're saying in due course is that, "We're going to have to disclose all of this to Paul Dale because we're

OVERLAND XXN

12:46:47 46 12:46:50 47

20/12/19

going to prosecute him and we're going to bring these proceedings, it's going to come out". It's all happening about the same time?---Look, I'm not sure it's consistent with model litigant principles but you'd really need to go and talk to Mr McRae or others about that.

Well what do you say the relevance of this was for the purposes of this discussion?---Clearly I thought, if it was me, I thought Finn needed to know it.

Was there an issue about legal professional privilege and discovery? Do you see that under - do you see that "risk" immediately under 2005 to 2008?---Yes.

There's the word "risk", or it seems to be "risk". did you understand that risk to mean in that discussion. There are three risks, discovery, LPP, legal professional privilege, and safety. Do you see that?---I do.

What did you understand the question of discovery to mean?---Probably her discovery as a role as a human source.

And legal professional privilege, what was that about?---Look, I'm now trying to interpret these notes of a conversation that happened some time ago and I haven't seen these notes for some time.

I understand that?---So, well again it may be back to the general issue around legal professional privilege, whether it was breached in the process or in the course of her being a human source.

And you would have been quite satisfied on the basis of everything that you knew and your assumptions that - --?--I was.

- - - that wouldn't have occurred?---I was.

Did you make any effort at this stage to find out whether those issues were live issues?---No.

Mitigation, it seems to say, defence refers only to Petra and pending. Sorry, pleading. Do you recall what that was about?---No, I don't, sorry.

All right, okay. Options, defence to include - so there seems to be some consideration as to whether the defence,

12:47:51 18 12:47:54 **19** 12:47:54 **20**

12:46:54

12:47:07 12:47:09 6 12:47:12 **7**

12:46:57 **2** 12:47:00 3

12:47:02 **4**

12:47:15 8

12:47:19 9 12:47:21 10

12:47:22 11 12:47:24 12

12:47:33 13

12:47:36 14

12:47:36 **15** 12:47:41 **16**

12:47:47 17

1

5

12:48:02 **21**

12:48:06 22 12:48:06 23

12:48:16 **24** 12:48:19 25

12:48:22 **26**

12:48:25 **27** 12:48:25 **28**

12:48:33 **29** 12:48:35 30

12:48:38 31

12:48:39 32 12:48:39 33

12:48:42 34 12:48:46 35

12:48:46 36 12:48:47 37

12:48:49 38 12:48:49 39

12:48:55 40 12:48:57 41

12:48:59 42 12:49:08 43

12:49:14 44 12:49:16 45

12:49:17 46 12:49:29 47

it could be, whether that matter could be raised but then 1 2 suppressed in the proceeding, would that be something that 3 was being considered?---I don't, I don't recall whether 12:49:43 **4** that was or wasn't.

> If that's the case - if that's what's recorded do you think that that was what was being discussed?---Possibly, but look, I think really you'd have to ask Mr McRae about this.

> But you were there?---I know, but I don't recall much about it other than, you know, I've become recently aware of the fact that such a briefing took place. My understanding now is that it was part of the process of leading to settlement of the claim.

All right, yep?---So, you know, I'm doing my best.

Now the last thing appears to be witness - before I move to there, public interest immunity and suppression issues, do you see that?---Yeah, I do.

So was there, do you think there might have been a discussion about public interest immunity?---I'm sure there would have been because I think there were potential public interest immunity issues in relation to this claim.

Now finally witness management standards, that seems to be And underneath, "OPI review, Witsec, other recorded there. witnesses, human sources". What do you recall those matters were about?---Look I think there'd been a lot of focus on witness security as an issue for quite a number of I think there'd been various inquiries by I think the OPI might have had some statutory Ombudsman. role in relation to it, I'm not quite sure.

What would that have to do with Ms Gobbo?---Because every time - well, in the past when Victoria Police had issues with witnesses going into witness security and where things had not gone well there was often some kind of review around that, and my recollection is there had been a number of reviews about such issues and that recommendations had been made around the way to improve the operation of the Witness Protection Program.

Was someone in the meeting expressing the view that there could be an OPI review should this proceeding go ahead and be defended in court?---Well I think so but again I think,

12:50:17 **15** 12:50:17 **16** 12:50:20 17

12:49:33

12:49:36

12:49:39

12:49:45

12:49:46

12:49:51

12:49:57

12:50:01 10

12:50:04 11 12:50:09 12

12:50:13 13

12:50:16 14

12:50:01

5

6

7

8 9

12:50:21 18

12:50:25 19 12:50:29 **20** 12:50:30 21

12:50:30 22 12:50:33 23

12:50:35 **24** 12:50:37 **25**

12:50:39 **26** 12:50:40 27

12:50:43 28 12:50:50 29 12:50:53 **30**

12:50:59 31 12:51:02 32 12:51:06 33

12:51:10 34 12:51:12 35

12:51:13 36 12:51:16 37 12:51:21 38

12:51:26 39 12:51:29 40 12:51:35 41

12:51:38 42 12:51:42 43

12:51:43 44 12:51:44 45

12:51:47 46 12:51:54 47

I think so but other than, I mean I've already explained why I think that might be the case.

Right?---But I can't really take it any further than that.

All right, okay. Now, is it the case that - well we understand that the Dale prosecution was withdrawn in June of 2010 subsequent to the murder of Carl Williams?---Yep.

Could you just have a look at this document, I've spoken to Mr Holt about this, VPL.0013.0001.0375. There's an email If you have a look at, and I'm not going to go through it in any detail, just have a look at the first communication between Mr Cornelius and Mr Jones and Emmett Dunne, Dannye Moloney, do you see that? Copied to Steve Smith and Finn McCrae and ultimately you see it because you get the next one, do you see that?---Yep.

What that is about is that Mr Cornelius has asked Finn to instruct the VGSO to have a further letter to F ready to go following the DPP's expected withdrawal of Dale 's prosecution, do you see that?---Yep.

And then, I don't need to go through the rest of that. if you then move to the next email - I'm not going to go If you can read it to yourself and you've read through it. it?---Which one am I reading.

The bottom email?---The bottom email, yes, I've read that.

Then that is forwarded to you by Ken Jones, or at least to Luke Cornelius and you're CCed?---Yes.

And what he says is, "Hi Luke, thanks." We need to sort out the particular allegation" and then further on, "Looking further, she also needs to understand that her activities since 2004? must at some stage emerge and that will change the equation totally", do you see that?---Yeah, I do.

What we can, or what you would have been able to see from that is that at the end of the Dale prosecution or at least after the Dale prosecution there still hadn't been Nothing had come out, you would have been disclosure. aware of that at that stage?---Well yeah, I see what you're Well did it mean it hadn't been disclosed or it just meant it hadn't come out? I mean they're two different things. The disclosures to the Crown.

12:53:26 **21** 12:53:32 **22**

12:51:59

12:52:05 12:52:05 4

12:52:08 12:52:09 6

12:52:27

12:52:03 **2**

12:52:20 7 12:52:24 8

12:52:29 10

12:52:31 11 12:52:41 12

12:52:48 13

12:52:51 14

12:53:03 **15**

12:53:06 **16** 12:53:10 17

12:53:12 18

12:53:13 19 12:53:21 **20**

1

3

5

9

12:53:34 23

12:53:34 24 12:53:34 **25**

12:53:45 **26** 12:53:50 27

12:53:52 **28**

12:53:53 29

12:53:56 30 12:53:56 **31**

12:54:01 32 12:54:06 33

12:54:06 **34** 12:54:10 35

12:54:16 **36** 12:54:19 37

12:54:27 38 12:54:30 39

12:54:30 40 12:54:34 41 12:54:40 42

12:54:43 43 12:54:49 44

12:55:06 45 12:55:13 46

12:55:16 47

```
2
                 Yeah?---That's not a problem.
12:55:19
12:55:20
12:55:20 4
                 Can I suggest to you there hadn't been disclosure at this
                 stage?---Well, but I don't think I can infer that from that
        5
12:55:25
        6
                 email because I've always said to you disclosure needed to
12:55:29
        7
                 be to the Crown. There are always good arguments around
12:55:34
12:55:37
        8
                 legal professional privilege and all the other things
                 around why it shouldn't be disclosed to the defence.
        9
12:55:38
       10
                 Yes?---So the fact that it hadn't come out to now doesn't
12:55:42 11
12:55:45 12
                 mean disclosure hasn't been made. It just means it hasn't
12:55:50 13
                 come out now.
12:55:53 14
                 Looking further, "She also needs to understand that her
12:55:53 15
                 activities since 2004 must at some stage emerge and it will
12:56:01 16
                 change the equation totally"?---I think that's inconsistent
12:56:02 17
                 with what I've been saying to you all along, which is at
12:56:05 18
                 some stage I expected that it would come out.
12:56:06 19
       20
12:56:09 21
                 Right?---Either in single proceedings or at cross
                 proceedings where it would become absolutely clear that the
12:56:11 22
12:56:14 23
                 people against whom she had informed had worked that out,
12:56:17 24
                 and I agree, it was always going to change the game when
12:56:21 25
                 and if that happened.
12:56:22 26
12:56:22 27
                 Did you find out whether there had been disclosure to the
12:56:30 28
                 VGSO at this stage?---No.
12:56:32 29
                 What about to the OPP?---No.
12:56:33 30
12:56:35 31
                 No?---It wasn't for me to do.
12:56:37 32
12:56:38 33
12:56:43 34
                             I tender that document, Commissioner.
                 All right.
12:56:47 35
                 #EXHIBIT RC929A - (Confidential) Email chain of 3/6/2010.
12:56:48 36
12:56:53 37
                 #EXHIBIT RC929B - (Redacted version.)
12:56:54 38
12:56:56 39
12:57:04 40
                 The proceedings in which you were a litigant resolved in
12:57:07 41
                 August of 2009?---They did.
12:57:12 42
12:57:12 43
                 I'm sorry, 2010.
                                    Could we have a look at a briefing paper
12:57:42 44
                 - okay, no, we'll take that down for the moment.
12:57:49 45
                 might do - I take it by this stage it would have been
                 apparent to you that the defence to the claim did not
12:57:56 46
```

1

12:58:00 47

involve an assertion that Ms Gobbo was a human

source?---Um, again I'm not sure it was. I, as I explained 12:58:05 1 12:58:12 **2** earlier, was trying to stay arm's length from this. 3 recall becoming involved right at the end because I needed 12:58:16 12:58:19 4 to in terms of getting some delegations from the Minister, but even then I think Finn did most of the work around 5 12:58:23 6 making sure that the Minister was briefed. 12:58:28 7 12:58:29 8 Right?---And I think I just signed some paperwork that I needed to sign in order to facilitate that process. 9 12:58:32 12:58:35 10 really was trying to stay, you know, at arm's length from this whole process. 12:58:39 11 12:58:40 12 12:58:40 13 Do you accept that if that had been pleaded as a defence it may have impacted significantly upon her claim or her 12:58:46 14 capacity, her claim for loss of earning capacity?---Well 12:58:49 **15** 12:58:55 **16** look we've been through this. I mean I wasn't handling the 12:58:59 17 I understand, well Finn was, I understand he would 12:59:05 18 have got a whole range of advice on it. At the end of the day, you know, I just facilitated a process with the 12:59:09 19 12:59:12 **20** Minister where there was a delegation ahead of the conference that I think led to the settlement of the claim. 12:59:17 **21** 12:59:20 22 Could we just - could we have a look at the 12:59:20 23 All right. 12:59:39 24 ministerial approval for settlement. Did you understand that ministerial approval was required before settling the 12:59:43 25 claim, at the amount that was being - - - ?---The 12:59:48 **26** 12:59:54 27 delegation was above my delegation as Chief Commissioner so 12:59:58 28 it had to go to the Minister. 13:00:00 29 13:00:01 30 Right. Do you accept that the approval asked you to advise 13:00:04 31 on strategies - - -?---Yes, I do. 32 13:00:05 33 - - - to mitigate the risk of such an issue arising 13:00:12 34 again?---Yes, I do. 13:00:12 35 That's SOV.0001.0001.0011. Yes?---I've accepted that, yes. 13:00:13 36 13:00:20 37 I tender that. 13:00:20 38 13:00:23 39 13:00:24 40 #EXHIBIT RC930A - (Confidential) Document number 13:00:13 41 SOV.0001.0001.0011 13:00:29 42 13:00:29 43 #EXHIBIT RC930B - (Redacted version.) 13:00:31 44

Can we have a look at VPL.0005.0195.1212, which is a memo

Assistant Commissioner for I&CS. This is a letter to you,

from you to Assistant Commissioner Jeff Pope who was the

13:00:31 45

13:00:38 46

13:00:44 47

following a memo from you following the requirement from the Minister, "Writing and confirming a verbal direction I gave on Thursday, 12 August 2010 for members of the Petra Task Force to not contact Ms Nicola Gobbo. I understand you've passed that direction on however I need all members of the Task Force to be absolutely clear about the prohibition on initiating any further contact with Ms Gobbo to that end. Appreciate you bringing this written direction to the attention of the Task Force managers. the event that Ms Gobbo makes contact with any member of the Task Force they are instructed to advise her that she can only contact the manager of the Source Development Unit or his delegate and only then if it relates to her personal Under no circumstances is any information, intelligence or evidence to be solicited or taken from Ms Gobbo by any member of the Petra Task Force. ensure these instructions are followed to the letter". And you appreciate confirmation by 23 August 2010?---So I actually recall that this letter was actually initiated by a request or a discussion with Mr McRae.

Yes?---Because we were in the process of trying to settle the legal proceedings he made me aware that this contact was continuing and that that just posed an unacceptable risk to Victoria Police.

Yes?---And it was on his request that I issued the verbal instruction and then followed it up with a written instruction.

You understood the sense of it?---I did.

1

2

5

6

8

9

14

15

13:00:56

13:01:03

13:01:08 13:01:11 4

13:01:15

13:01:17

13:01:23

13:01:26 13:01:29 10

13:01:20 7

13:01:32 11 13:01:35 12

13:01:38 13

13:01:50 17

13:01:53 18

13:01:59 19 13:02:03 **20**

13:02:05 21 13:02:05 22

13:02:09 23

13:02:13 24

13:02:16 25 13:02:18 **26** 13:02:18 27

13:02:21 28

13:02:23 29

13:02:24 **30** 13:02:24 31

13:02:28 32

13:02:29 33 13:02:32 34

13:02:32 35 13:02:32 36

13:02:35 37

13:02:38 38 13:02:42 39

13:02:45 40 13:02:45 41

13:02:49 42

13:02:52 43

13:02:58 44

13:03:01 45

13:03:04 46

13:03:07 47

13:01:45 13:01:46 **16**

> That there should be absolutely no contact with Ms Gobbo? --- Yes.

And no receipt of any information at all?---Correct.

By any member of the Petra Task Force?---That's what I recall being asked by Mr McRae to do.

Did you understand that that related only to Petra or what about other people to whom Ms Gobbo might be moved to provide information?---I did what Finn asked me to do, which was he was of the understanding that Petra was continuing to talk to her in circumstances where this litigation had happened and I think it probably just settled by that date, is that right, have I got the order

1 of things right? I think that's right. And so we just 13:03:10 13:03:14 2 needed to cut, we just needed to cut the contact because it 3 was clearly not tenable in the situation that Victoria 13:03:18 13:03:22 4 Police was in.

> Did you write to the Minister, Mr Cameron, on 16 August, that same day, VPL.0005.0010.1974?---It appears I did, yes.

Did you say that you would do everything possible to ensure that there is no repeat of such a claim against Victoria Police? --- Yes.

And as you know, you say, "I've appointed an AC to a new role, in charge of the I&CS department?---Yes.

And, "He's progressively reviewing all processes", et cetera?---Yes.

Did you make any policy improvements such that it would be made known throughout Victoria Police that they should not use any information from Ms Gobbo?---Did I send that information - - -

Yes, did you instruct that there be a policy put into train to that effect?---No.

Did you instruct that a policy be put into place to the effect that it was made known that legal advice should be taken before using any of Ms Gobbo's information?---No.

Did you put into place or instruct that there be any policy improvements such that it was made known to Victoria Police that you shouldn't use lawyers as human sources?---No.

Do you think that what you said to the Minister was absolutely correct?---It is. What I'm saying there is I have appointed an Assistant Commissioner into this role and asked him to review all of these processes and to make sure that any issues identified are rectified.

Were you aware that there was a development of an SOP which concerned the way in which Victoria Police officers would relate to Ms Gobbo?---No.

You didn't know, you didn't follow that up to ensure that your instructions had been put into place?---Well I, I was

13:03:57 17 13:04:02 18 19

5

9

13:03:22

13:03:41 13:03:41 10

13:03:23 6

13:03:29 7 13:03:40 8

13:03:43 11

13:03:46 12 13:03:47 13

13:03:47 14

13:03:52 **15** 13:03:57 **16**

13:04:03 20 13:04:08 21

13:04:09 22 13:04:13 23

13:04:13 24 13:04:13 25

13:04:16 **26** 13:04:17 27

13:04:19 28

13:04:23 29 13:04:26 30

13:04:29 31 13:04:30 32

13:04:34 33 13:04:39 34

13:04:42 35 13:04:44 36 13:04:49 37

13:04:55 38 13:04:58 39

13:05:05 40

13:05:08 41 13:05:09 42

13:05:15 43 13:05:20 44

13:05:23 45 13:05:24 46

13:05:28 47

told - well my understanding was that my instruction was being followed.

1

3

5

6

9

13:05:33 13:05:39 **2**

13:05:41 13:05:42 **4**

13:05:47

13:05:54

13:06:06 13:06:06 10

13:05:59 7

13:06:06 8

13:06:11 11 13:06:14 12 13:06:14 13

13:06:18 14

13:06:21 **15** 13:06:24 **16**

13:06:27 17

13:06:31 18

13:06:35 19 13:06:35 **20**

13:06:39 **21**

13:06:39 22 13:06:42 23

13:06:46 24

13:06:50 25

13:06:52 **26** 13:06:57 27

13:06:58 28 13:06:59 29

13:07:04 30 13:07:08 31

13:07:11 32

13:07:21 33 13:07:24 **34**

13:07:27 35

13:07:31 36

13:07:34 **37**

13:07:40 38 13:07:43 39

13:07:46 40

13:07:51 41

13:07:54 42

13:07:57 43

13:07:59 44

13:08:03 45 13:08:03 46

13:08:06 47

Did you ask Mr Pope whilst he was carrying out his duties to investigate whether there had been any concerns about the use of Ms Gobbo as a human source, given that she was a barrister?---I don't, I don't recall whether I did or I didn't.

Riaht. You'd expressed concerns at the very outset about the use of a barrister as a human source?---I had.

Do you think it was time to instruct Mr Pope, who was the head of this unit, to conduct a very close analysis to determine indeed whether there had been any problems associated with Ms Gobbo's use as a human source?---So part of the reason Mr Pope was recruited into the organisation was to conduct a fundamental review of that department.

Yes?---That included all aspects of that department.

Right?---So I would expect, as he was a diligent officer, that he would do that, that he would work his way through. Clearly there were, you know, lessons that could be learnt from any situation, but particularly the situation with Ms Gobbo, and my understanding and expectation is that that is what Mr Pope was doing.

You didn't think it appropriate to say to Mr McRae, "Can you speak with Mr Pope, a number of officers over the period of time, the last few years have expressed their concerns to me about whether or not Ms Gobbo had perhaps been providing information against clients or in relation to people for whom she was acting, can you have a close look at the files and see if there's any concerns there"?---As I've said repeatedly I didn't have that Mr McRae dealt with the settlement. information. Mr Pope as the head of that area would be aware of those issues, would be aware the human source was under his My tasking to him was to fundamentally review the operation of that area because we did have significant issues with our intelligence capability in the organisation, but as part of that he would have looked very closely I'm sure at the operations of the HSU.

At that stage at the conclusion of the litigation you personally had no concern at all that any case might have

been affected as a result of the conduct of the SDU or your 13:08:11 1 2 investigators?---I had no specific information that 13:08:14 3 suggested to me that was the case. 13:08:17

> All right?---I always understood there was a potential for that argument to be run but I had no specific information.

All right. Can we just have a brief look at this document, Now this is the Source Development VPL.0005.0171.0010. Unit standard operating procedure "Before contact with Witness F", Ms Gobbo, you say you never saw this document?---I don't think I did, I don't recall seeing it. I'm not sure why I would.

If we can go over to the second page, it's dated 29 August. And what it says is, "It is understood that Witness F in her professional capacity may at some stage provide advice to suspects in police custody within the constraints of s.464 of the Crimes Act. The following options may apply to information received from Witness F. Information may not be acted on for reasons which may jeopardise Witness F's safety or security, issues of identification, et cetera, will be major considerations in this aspect. The SDU Detective Inspector to advise Witness F that information received may or may not be acted upon. Information after sanitisation may be directed to appropriate investigative units. Information is not to be

That's a concern, isn't it?---Yeah, it is.

"Investigators are to be advised that information has been received from a person who cannot be identified." think that that standard operating procedure was consistent with what you understood your instruction to be?---No.

Do you think it was consistent with your assurances that you'd given to the Minister?---My - well, my assurances to the Minister were about reviewing the system.

Yes?---And that's what - - -

And ensuring that nothing like this could ever happen again?---Well to the best of one's ability, yes.

Now, Mr Biggin gave evidence in this case, sorry, in the Commission, I think he said at transcript 7796 when asked

13:09:21 **21** 13:09:25 22 13:09:28 23 13:09:33 24 13:09:41 25 13:09:45 26 13:09:48 27 sourced to Witness F", do you see that?---Yeah. 13:09:52 **28** 13:09:54 29

20/12/19

13:08:18 4

13:08:22 6

13:08:49 11 13:08:54 12

13:08:57 13

13:08:58 14

13:08:58 15

13:09:03 16 13:09:06 17

13:09:10 18

13:09:13 19 13:09:17 20

13:09:55 30

13:09:57 31 13:09:57 32

13:10:00 33

13:10:05 34

13:10:09 35

13:10:13 36 13:10:15 37

13:10:17 38 13:10:24 39

13:10:26 40 13:10:27 41

13:10:28 42 13:10:28 43

13:10:32 44

13:10:35 45 13:10:38 46

13:10:43 47

13:08:19

13:08:24 13:08:25 8

13:08:29 13:08:45 10

5

7

9

this question, "And you accept that you have to take some of the responsibility for the failure to identify and enforce those boundaries from that date onwards" and he said, "I do". We're talking about from April 2006 and "And as at 1 July 2006 when you took functional following. control it would have been even more so from that date, I've already, I think I said to you, the buck stops with me. Sorry, I didn't catch that? I said the buck stops with me. Yes, okay, thank you. I accept my failings and my responsibilities. I don't step away from that and never will". Now, do you accept any responsibility for where we are today?---I do.

And what is the nature of that responsibility that you accept?---Well, I reiterate again the point I've made countless times, I had no specific information of the nature that you've put to me over the last four or five days.

Right?---I wish I had.

Yes?---I wish I had done more to support the HSU and the investigators in dealing with these issues.

Yes?---It is an anathema to me to think that serious organised criminals may have their convictions overturned because of irregularity in police procedures. It's not what I've stood for all my life, it's not what I've worked to achieve. And I understand from a Command point of view that I have to accept some of the responsibility for that.

Well, effectively what you're saying is you weren't told by your officers, you having made it clear to them that they were not to accept information from Ms Gobbo in relation to people she was acting for, you simply weren't told that?---No, I wasn't.

Yes. Do you believe that you could have done more to prevent this occurring?---Um, I wish I had done more but at the time this was one of many, many significant issues with which I was dealing. I don't for a moment downplay the significance of this issue, it was a significant issue.

Yes?---But in my time in Victoria Police I was, I was dealing with many, many, many significant issues across a range of matters and, you know, there's always cause for reflection and there's always cause to say maybe I should

19 13:12:03 **20**

1

5

6

9

18

13:10:53

13:10:56

13:10:58 **3** 13:11:05 **4**

13:11:12

13:11:17

13:11:28

13:11:21 **7**13:11:24 **8**

13:11:30 10

13:11:35 **11** 13:11:41 **12**

13:11:48 13

13:11:49 14

13:11:52 **15** 13:11:57 **16**

13:11:59 17

13:12:04 **21**

13:12:04 **22** 13:12:09 **23**

13:12:11 **24** 13:12:11 **25**

13:12:18 **26** 13:12:22 **27** 13:12:25 **28**

13:12:29 **29** 13:12:32 **30**

13:12:35 **31**

13:12:35 **32** 13:12:40 **33** 13:12:45 **34**

13:12:49 **35** 13:12:52 **36**

13:12:53 **37** 13:12:53 **38**

13:12:59 **39** 13:13:07 **40** 13:13:11 **41**

13:13:16 42

13:13:19 **43** 13:13:19 **44**

13:13:24 **45** 13:13:29 **46**

13:13:34 47

have paid a bit more attention to that, but at the time I believed that my investigators and the SDU, they were very senior people, they were very experienced people, I assumed they knew what they were doing, I assumed that they were acting consistent with my belief that it was commonly understood that she wouldn't breach legal professional privilege and that she wouldn't act for people against whom she was informing. I note yesterday it seems that some members of the SDU were certainly aware of the second leg that I've talked about. There was reference in material that you put to me where clearly they understood that, so to a certain extent it was understood. I still can't explain why it wasn't followed.

You saw the risks of using a barrister as a human source?---I did.

From the very outset?---I did.

13:13:37

13:13:41 13:13:45

13:13:52

13:14:04 13:14:07 10

13:13:55

13:13:58 **7** 13:14:01

13:14:11 11 13:14:14 12

13:14:19 13

13:14:20 14

13:14:21 **15** 13:14:24 **16**

13:14:25 17 13:14:25 18

13:14:28 19 13:14:28 **20**

13:14:31 21

13:14:37 22 13:14:39 23

13:14:44 24

13:14:48 25

13:14:51 **26** 13:14:56 27

13:15:02 **28**

13:15:08 29 13:15:11 30

13:15:15 31

13:15:20 32

13:15:23 33

13:15:27 34

13:15:32 35

13:15:35 36

13:15:39 37

13:15:43 38 13:15:47 39

13:15:49 40

13:15:49 42

13:15:52 43

13:15:54 44 13:15:54 45

13:15:58 46

13:16:02 47

41

13:13:50 4

1 2

3

5

6

8

9

Do you accept that you didn't do nearly enough to ensure that those risks were mitigated?---I think you, you can say that now, and I accept responsibility, I'm not trying to walk away from my responsibility. What I have tried to suggest to you constantly is that I thought there was a shared understanding about the risks and about the way those risks needed to be managed and I had confidence in my investigators and in the SDU and, you know, I'm very proud of the work that they did in general and their achievements and I was in a situation where I thought it was appropriate to delegate to them responsibilities for those matters. And I hasten to add there was also chain of command between me and them. I was not directly managing those areas. There were Superintendents, there were, there was a Commander, at later points there was an Assistant Commissioner between myself and those areas. directly managed the SDU. I certainly accept responsibility around the operations of the investigations. But there was a chain of command in place that, you know, should have done better.

So effectively whilst you say you ultimately accept responsibility you're really sheeting home blame to your inferior officers?---No, I'm not.

And you're really suggesting that they were aware of your concerns but ultimately they failed you?---Well, I've always said I believed they were aware of my concerns.

20/12/19 11909 **OVERLAND XXN**

13:16:04 **1** I'll leave it for others to judge whether they've failed Victoria Police or not, that's not my role. 13:16:08 **2** 13:16:10 **3** Thanks Mr Overland. 13:16:10 4 13:16:13 **5** COMMISSIONER: It's pretty well timed, we'll adjourn now 13:16:13 6 and have lunch and resume at 2 o'clock. 13:16:17 **7** 13:16:44 8 LUNCHEON ADJOURNMENT 13:16:45

> > 20/12/19 11910

UPON RESUMING AT 2.00 PM:

2 3 COMMISSIONER: 14:08:46

1

4

5

6

7

8

9

10

11

15

17

13:53:08

14:08:49

14:08:53

14:08:57 14:08:59

14:09:02

14:09:04 14:09:05 12

14:09:06 13

14:09:08 14

14:09:12 16

14:09:13 18 14:09:17 19

14:09:21 20

14:09:24 21

14:09:27 22 14:09:30 23

14:09:33 24

14:09:39 25

14:09:41 26 14:09:45 27

14:09:51 28

14:09:53 29

14:09:57 30

14:09:58 31

14:10:00 32 14:10:04 33

14:10:07 34

14:10:10 35

14:10:15 36 14:10:18 37

14:09:12

I gather a lot's happened since we last met. I now understand Mr Nathwani has had personal reasons why he couldn't stay this afternoon, is that correct?

That's correct, Commissioner, he's unable to MR WINNEKE: There's another reason which has arisen which

Mr Holt wants to raise with you.

COMMISSIONER: Yes, Mr Holt.

Thank you, Commissioner. The situation that's arisen is that - perhaps I'll go through the background.

COMMISSIONER: Yes.

Mr Overland's diaries were searched for on MR HOLT: Victoria Police's archive system, as for all potential witnesses, in February this year, and no records of any diaries were indicated in Victoria Police's archive system. On the first day of Mr Overland's evidence, when he was giving evidence about record keeping, his former chief of staff had a recollection, passed it to Task Force Landow at Victoria Police, which was that he recalled when he packed up Mr Overland's office after Mr Overland's resignation, that there were three PB13's, that's the blue diaries the Commission will be familiar with, in that office. result of that there was an ability to search through a different mechanism to see whether that recollection was correct or not and a record which indicated that there were three such diaries, one from 2003, one from 2004 and one from 2007 was found. That information was immediately shared with those assisting you and with counsel for Mr Overland and we indicated that we would then do what we could to see whether the physical diaries themselves could Again, a search indicated no electronic record be located. which would indicate where those diaries were.

I'm instructed that what Victoria Police Task Force Landow then did was to send staff to the Laverton archive centre, to identify the physical part of the centre where those things were Mr Overland's office were stored were and they went through the laborious process of going through boxes. An unmarked box or a box marked something helpful like "miscellaneous" had within it another officer's day books not relevant to the Commission, and the

14:10:22 38 39 14:10:24 40 14:10:31 41 14:10:34 42 14:10:39 43 14:10:42 44 14:10:44 45 14:10:46 46

14:10:50 47

three blue diaries which were allocated to Mr Overland. Excuse me a moment, may I just approach my friend. permitted to say, Commissioner, that we've had the person who recovered those, they've only been in possession of Task Force Landow for about an hour and a half, has taken some photographs of some sample pages which we have seen and shared with Mr Gleeson of Queen's counsel. With Mr Winneke's consent they've been shown to Mr Overland and at least on the basis of poor photographs, and they appear to be consistent with Mr Overland's handwriting.

Can I indicate though that also on the very limited basis of a look at those diary pages, the samples that have been sent through to us now, they do not appear to be extensive records by any stretch. They appear to be more of the kind that the Commission will recall Sir Ken Jones had in his diary. Now I indicate that's on a very preliminary basis having looked at some sample documents.

Well the witness has never said he COMMISSIONER: Yes. kept comprehensive diaries.

MR HOLT: No. No, he hasn't. But in case people were thinking there was a trove of information, there are a three diaries based over 2003 to 2007 issued. 0n a preliminary look at sample pages they appear to have on the face of it very innocuous entries.

COMMISSIONER: There might be something important in them.

MR HOLT: There might, and I can't say to the contrary, That's the background. It's hard to see how Commissioner. that situation could be avoided but for better record keeping when they were archived. That's the position. obviously apologise for the timing but things have been done in the circumstances as quickly as they can. be absolutely clear, on the basis of everything we've looked at none of this appears to be in any sense attributable to Mr Overland at all because they were archived post his resignation and from somebody else clearing out his office. That's as much information as I give.

COMMISSIONER: Consistent with, well, not the best of record keeping.

In this instance, Commissioner, the electronic MR HOLT:

14:12:49 46 14:12:49 47

1

2

5

6

7

9

11

13

18 19

28

14:10:52 14:11:08

14:11:10 14:11:13 **4**

14:11:16

14:11:24

14:11:29

14:11:35

14:11:26 8

14:11:31 10

14:11:33 12

14:11:39 14

14:11:42 15 14:11:47 **16**

14:11:52 **17**

14:11:53 20

14:11:55 21 14:11:57 22 14:11:57 23

14:11:59 24

14:12:01 25

14:12:06 **26** 14:12:09 27

14:12:12 29

14:12:14 30 14:12:15 31

14:12:18 32

14:12:21 33

14:12:23 34

14:12:24 35

14:12:26 36

14:12:30 37

14:12:33 38 14:12:40 39

40

41 42

43

14:12:47 45

14:12:42 44

records system did not indicate whose diaries these were, 14:12:51 **1** 2 and so I accept that criticism. 14:12:55 3

4

5

9

11

19

21

24 25

32

33

35

14:12:57

14:13:00

14:13:03 6 14:13:10 **7**

14:13:14 8

14:13:18 12

14:13:19 13

14:13:20 14

14:13:22 **15** 14:13:25 **16**

14:13:28 17

14:13:33 18

14:13:35 20

14:13:37 22

14:13:40 23

14:13:45 26 14:13:45 27 14:13:45 28

14:13:48 29

14:13:52 30 14:13:54 31

14:13:54 **34**

14:13:57 36 14:13:59 37

14:14:00 38

14:14:03 39

14:14:08 40

14:14:11 41

14:14:14 42

14:14:16 43

14:14:20 44

14:14:24 45

14:14:31 46

14:14:33 47

14:13:14 14:13:17 10 COMMISSIONER: What it all means is even if the cross-examination was to finish this afternoon, which it couldn't because Mr Nathwani is indisposed, so the witness will have to come back, I'm afraid, next year.

I think that was probably inevitable in light of the timing, Commissioner.

COMMISSIONER: It was probably inevitable.

But the reason why we've done so much over the lunch break to inform people and attempt to inform ourselves obviously is that whilst the entries may be innocuous, there is also significance to certain dates and the presence at certain meetings.

COMMISSIONER: Yes, it needs to be carefully considered.

MR HOLT: We don't want matters to proceed on a basis other than fully informed.

COMMISSIONER: But nevertheless there's - obviously the afternoon can be used usefully by cross-examining.

MR HOLT: That's in your hands Commissioner, others may wish to be heard on that. I'm not in a position to ask for anything I don't think in the present circumstances.

COMMISSIONER: Yes, Mr Gleeson.

We're obviously very unhappy about this. MR GLEESON:

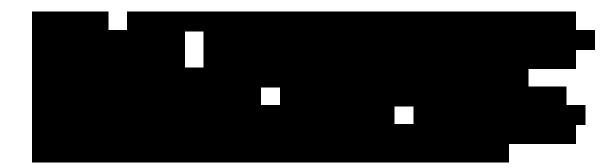
COMMISSIONER: No less so than me.

That's probably right. Mr Overland might MR GLEESON: reasonably have expected that those diaries, even if they contain the limited entries as early indications suggest, that he would have had them available to him when he was preparing his evidence and certainly when he was being cross-examined. So we are very unhappy about it but we hear what our friend says about the way in which the matter We don't think that cross-examination of a has unfolded. certain type should proceed this afternoon until we understand what the diaries contain, but we accept that

20/12/19 11913 **OVERLAND XXN**

```
1
                some cross-examination might fairly proceed,
14:14:38
        2
                notwithstanding the fact that nobody at the moment knows
14:14:41
        3
                what's in these diaries.
14:14:44
        4
                COMMISSIONER:
                                Yes, true enough.
                                                    I think - and also the
        5
14:14:45
                time constraints that are on the Commission. I'll get
14:14:48
                people to do, really to do whatever cross-examination needs
14:14:53 7
14:14:56 8
                to be done and if it turns out that it has to be redone
       9
                because of what's in the diaries, so be it. But I think we
14:15:00
14:15:03 10
                should try and use the afternoon fruitfully.
14:15:06 11
14:15:07 12
                MR GLEESON:
                             Yes, very well.
                                                Thank you.
       13
                COMMISSIONER: Yes, all right then. I'm sorry that you
14:15:08 14
                will have to come back, Mr Overland?---That's all right,
14:15:13 15
14:15:16 16
                Commissioner.
       17
                But probably not as sorry as you are. All right then.
14:15:18 18
                think there's an application for leave to cross-examine
14:15:22 19
14:15:25 20
                from you, Mr Steward.
14:15:26 21
                             Yes, Commissioner, on behalf of Mr Lalor and
14:15:26 22
                MR STEWARD:
14:15:28 23
                Mr Dale.
       24
                COMMISSIONER:
                                Yes.
                                      It's been discussed with counsel
14:15:29 25
                assisting. Do you have an attitude, Mr Winneke?
14:15:36 26
       27
14:15:38 28
                MR WINNEKE: I understand Mr Steward has mentioned to me,
14:15:44 29
                in fact provided a document which provides the areas in
                which he wants to cross Mr Overland about concerning
14:15:48 30
14:15:52 31
                Mr Dale.
                           I'm not too sure what the situation is with
                respect to Mr Lalor so I can't - - -
14:15:55 32
       33
14:16:01 34
                                You'll have to be very specific about what
                COMMISSIONER:
14:16:04 35
                you want to cross-examine about, Mr Steward.
14:16:06 36
14:16:08 37
                MR STEWARD:
                              Well, in relation to Mr Lalor it'll be largely
                about the involvement of
                                                                   It will be
14:16:16 38
14:16:28 39
                suggested that Mr Overland, in having recourse to
14:16:38 40
       41
14:16:40 42
                COMMISSIONER:
                                I think it was
14:16:45 43
14:16:49 44
14:16:50 45
                MR STEWARD:
                              Person I, I'm sorry.
                                                      Person
                                                                   That the
                                                              .
14:16:52 46
                use of Person
                                                     was - - -
```

14:16:59 47



We'll take from the transcript any reference COMMISSIONER: to - we'll be more specific. I think it's - -

Lines 39 and 40, Commissioner. MR HOLT:

COMMISSIONER: Line 39 after the full stop.

MR HOLT: Perhaps to 47, Commissioner. So my comment as well.

COMMISSIONER: Yes.

To line 47. That goes from the transcript and MR HOLT: from the streaming and there's to be no publication in respect of it.

Thank you, Commissioner. MR HOLT:

COMMISSIONER: We know what you're talking about.

his involvement in Briars with MR STEWARD: Person Nicola Gobbo, with the knowledge of Victoria Police, having recourse to Person in circumstances that were inconsistent with good or ethical policing in an attempt to obtain evidence from a highly unreliable criminal in an attempt to secure convictions against Mr Lalor.

COMMISSIONER: So you say that's relevant to the Terms of Reference because of Nicola Gobbo's involvement in it?

Yes Commissioner. MR STEWARD:

COMMISSIONER: And in respect of Mr Dale it's just a matter of you wanting to put on the record that he was acquitted of - was never convicted of any of the wrongdoing that this witness has alleged against him, is that what you're wanting to say?

14:19:04 37 14:19:07 38 14:19:10 39 14:19:10 40 14:19:12 42 14:19:15 43

1

2

3

4

5

6 7

8 9

11

13 14 15

17

19

27

36

41

14:17:00

14:17:02

14:17:06

14:17:09

14:17:13 14:17:19

14:17:21 14:17:24

14:17:30 14:17:37 12

14:17:38

14:17:40 14:17:47 **16**

14:17:47

14:17:52 18

14:17:52 20 14:17:53 21

14:17:54 22

14:17:56 23

14:18:01 24

14:18:02 25

14:18:02 **26**

14:18:03 28

14:18:07 29

14:18:07 30

14:18:16 31

14:18:25 32 14:18:32 33

14:18:42 34

14:18:51 35

14:17:27 10

14:19:28 46 14:19:29 47

14:19:20 44

14:19:25 45

MR STEWARD: 1 Yes, and that the allegations made by 14:19:30 14:19:32 **2** Mr Overland in his statement and before you, Commissioner, 3 are outrageous, biased and contrary to evidence. 14:19:36 14:19:42 **4** findings of courts. 14:19:50 6 COMMISSIONER: That should take you five minutes to put 7 that, shouldn't it? 14:19:52 14:19:54 8 MR STEWARD: 14:19:55 9 Maybe seven. 10 COMMISSIONER: What about the other matter, the Lalor 14:19:56 11 14:20:02 12 matter, how long will that take? 14:20:05 13 MR STEWARD: I understand that time is of the essence. 14:20:07 14 think I can finish in 20 minutes all up. I said half an 14:20:11 15 14:20:15 **16** hour vesterday but I've been advised that it's the view of 14:20:21 17 the Commission that this ought to be done expeditiously and 14:20:25 18 I intend to do so as expeditiously as I can. 19 14:20:32 20 COMMISSIONER: You're going to have to be very careful about what you say in public hearing in respect of the 14:20:35 **21** 14:20:38 22 Lalor matter, obviously. There are suppression orders and 14:20:43 23 other orders that apply in respect of Person 14:20:50 24 have to be very careful. It may be it will have to go into closed hearing. What do you say, Mr Holt? 14:20:54 **25** 14:20:57 26 14:20:57 27 I'm bound to say just even on the basis of the MR HOLT: 14:21:00 28 indication given by Mr Steward as to the topics he wishes to cover, it's difficult to see how it's conceivably 14:21:07 29 30 possible not to breach the tending to identify aspect of 14:21:08 31 the order that the Commission's made and 14:21:09 32 14:21:10 33 MR STEWARD: Commissioner, could I - - -14:21:11 34 14:21:12 35 MR HOLT: Could I just finish my submission, please. it may just be more prudent with respect that it be done in 14:21:14 36 private. We could start but at some point I suspect it may 14:21:18 37 need to go into private. 14:21:21 38 39 14:21:24 40 Did anybody wish to speak against COMMISSIONER: 14:21:27 41 Mr Steward's application? 14:21:28 42

the link to the Terms of Reference but if, Commissioner,

you and counsel assisting are satisfied then we take it no

Commissioner, we struggle, with respect, to see

14:21:29 43

14:21:32 **44** 14:21:34 **45**

46 47 MR HOLT:

further than that.

```
The Dale matter, it's in his statement.
                 COMMISSIONER:
        1
14:21:36
14:21:41
        2
                           No, I understand, and I don't wish to take time.
        3
                 MR HOLT:
14:21:41
        4
                                 The other matter, he said there's a link to
                 COMMISSIONER:
        5
14:21:43
                 Nicola Gobbo.
        6
14:21:46
        7
14:21:47
                           Had he not used that name I would have made a
14:21:48
        8
                 MR HOLT:
                 firmer submission.
                                      We'll see how it plays out.
14:21:52
        9
       10
                                 Absolutely, and I think I'd have ruled in
        11
                 COMMISSIONER:
14:21:53 12
                 favour of you but his claims are that there's an
                 involvement with her in it.
14:21:55
       13
14:21:56 14
                 MR HOLT:
                           I understand the claim and we'll see if it's made
14:21:56 15
       16
                 good, Commissioner. Thank you.
        17
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 We will.
                                           We will.
14:21:59 18
14:21:59 19
                               Commissioner, from our perspective we'll keep
14:22:01 20
                 MR GLEESON:
                 on eye on the questions for relevance and object if we
14:22:01 21
                 think they become irrelevant.
14:22:04 22
       23
                 COMMISSIONER:
14:22:05 24
                                 Yes.
14:22:06 25
                               My instructions are clear, Mr Overland is
                 MR GLEESON:
14:22:08 26
14:22:11 27
                 happy to any questions put him on behalf of Mr Dale and
                 Mr Lalor.
14:22:16 28
       29
14:22:17 30
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 We'll see how we go and the clock's ticking,
14:22:23 31
                 Mr Steward.
14:22:24 32
14:22:24 33
                 MR STEWARD: You would understand the importance of the
14:22:26 34
                 presumption of innocence in the criminal justice system in
14:22:28 35
                 our State, wouldn't you?---Yes.
       36
                 And adherence to it?---Yes.
14:22:30 37
        38
14:22:32 39
                 And you completely disavow adherence to it in relation to
14:22:36 40
                 Paul Dale, don't you?---No.
       41
14:22:38 42
                       You make a statement where you refer to it as being a
14:22:44 43
                 fact that Paul Dale was involved in the Dublin Street
14:22:50 44
                 burglary, a fact?---Where do I - - -
       45
14:22:53 46
                 Not an allegation?---Where do I do that?
        47
```

20/12/19 11917

14:22:58	1	I'll come to that. You refer to him as having organised
14:23:06	2	the murders of two people?I do.
	3	
14:23:12	4	Not even taking Carl Williams at his best, if such a status
14:23:18	5	exists, Williams suggest that Mr Dale sought him out for
14:23:27	6	the murder of Christine Hodson, do you understand?I do.
	7	And he was never showed with the munder of Christine
14:23:32	8 9	And he was never charged with the murder of Christine Hodson, was he?I don't now recall whether he was or he
14:23:34 14:23:43		wasn't.
14:23:43	11	wasii C.
14:23:44		Well he wasn't?I accept that.
11,20,11	13	
14:23:46	14	But you just willy-nilly add another body, add another
14:23:50	15	human being who you accuse him of being involved in their
14:23:55		murder when he wasn't even charged?I do.
	17	
14:23:58		Would you tell the Commissioner about Paul Dale's criminal
14:24:01		history, please?I don't
14 04 05	20	What is it?I don't know his criminal history.
14:24:05	22	what is it?1 don't know his criminal history.
14:24:07		He has none; does he?I don't know that.
11.21.07	24	The flat flotter, accessing. I don't know chack
14:24:09		You don't know?No.
	26	
14:24:11	27	Is that a serious answer?Yes.
	28	
14:24:13		You don't know whether Paul Dale has a criminal
14:24:17		history?I don't.
14:24:25	31	The charges in relation to the Dublin Street burglary were
14:24:25 14:24:28		The charges in relation to the Dublin Street burglary were withdrawn, correct?Against Paul Dale, yes, they were.
14.24.20	34	Withdrawn, correct: Against raur bare, yes, they were.
14:24:32		The charge of murder against Paul Dale in relation to
14:24:36		Terrence Hodson was withdrawn, was it not?It was.
	37	
14:24:39	38	He was totally absolved of any involvement in the murder of
14:24:44		Carl Williams, was he not?I don't know.
	40	V 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
14:24:46		You don't know that?No, I don't.
14.04.40	42	And is that a sorious answer? Yes, it is
14:24:48	43 44	And is that a serious answer?Yes, it is.
14:24:50		Right. He stood trial once in his life in the Supreme
14:24:56		Court when he was charged with 12 counts of giving false
14:25:01		and misleading evidence, correct?I don't know the exact
		· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·

```
number but I understand he was charged for giving false and
        1
14:25:05
        2
                 misleading evidence, yes.
14:25:08
        3
                 Prosecuted with all the might of the Commonwealth DPP by
14:25:10 4
                 Christopher Beale QC, as he then was, with Krista Breckweg
        5
14:25:16
                 and now Supreme Court Justice Beale, he was found not
14:25:26 6
                 guilty of 12 counts by a Supreme Court jury unanimously,
        7
14:25:31
                 correct?---I don't know.
14:25:37 8
        9
14:25:40 10
                 There was much reliance placed in that trial on the Gobbo
                 tape, wasn't there?---I don't know, I wasn't - I haven't
14:25:44 11
14:25:48 12
                 followed those proceedings at all.
        13
                 You didn't know that people that gave evidence against him
14:25:50 14
                 were George Williams and
                                                               ?---No, I
14:25:55 15
14:26:08 16
                 didn't follow those proceedings.
       17
14:26:09 18
                 Did you know that there was an Inquest - - -
14:26:12 19
14:26:12 20
                 MR HOLT:
                           Sorry, Commissioner, that's the sort of bio data
                 that we haven't been doing in public hearing, linking
14:26:15 21
14:26:19 22
                 people to certain proceedings.
       23
14:26:20 24
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                I thought Mr Winneke had used that term.
14:26:24 25
                           He did, it's the bio data being linked to that
14:26:24 26
                 MR HOLT:
14:26:27 27
                 term, Commissioner.
       28
14:26:29 29
                              Commissioner, look, we've certainly used that
                 MR WINNEKE:
                 expression in public on a number of occasions.
14:26:32 30
14:26:35 31
14:26:35 32
                 MR HOLT:
                           It's not the expression.
                                                       It's given to a
                 particular proceeding.
14:26:39 33
        34
14:26:41 35
                             All right.
                 MR WINNEKE:
       36
14:26:41 37
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                All right.
                                             Is it line 44 that's the
                 problem?
14:26:48 38
14:26:48 39
14:26:48 40
                 MR HOLT:
                           Yes, Commissioner.
       41
                 COMMISSIONER:
14:26:50 42
                                 Line 44.
14:26:51 43
                 MR HOLT: Line 44 and 45.
14:26:51 44
       45
14:26:55 46
                                All right. Take out lines 44 and 45 on
                 COMMISSIONER:
14:27:01 47
                 11914 from the transcript and the live hearing.
```

14:27:06	1	careful about bio data please while we're in public
14:27:10	2	hearing.
14:27:11	3	MD CTELIADD. Vac Commissioners Van directed a lat of
14:27:12	4	MR STEWARD: Yes, Commissioner. You directed a lot of
14:27:15	5	attention in your statement to Paul Dale, didn't you?Oh,
14:27:18	6 7	some attention.
14 07 04	8	You described him as being, amongst other things, brazen,
14:27:24 14:27:29	9	violent and corrupt?I did.
14:27:29	10	Violent and corrupt:1 did.
14:27:36	11	Ever spoken to Paul Dale?Yes.
14.27.50	12	Evol oponon to raar baro. Too.
14:27:39	13	Socially or ?No.
11.27.00	14	i nor
14:27:41	15	Right. Have you interviewed him?No.
	16	
14:27:44	17	Have you investigated him personally?Personally, no.
	18	
14:27:50	19	Have your dealings with him been limited?Yes.
	20	
14:27:57	21	To whom has he been unlawfully violent?I would say he's
14:28:01	22	been unlawfully violent to the Hodsons.
	23	
14:28:04		Both of them?Yes.
	25	
14:28:06	26	You can't help yourself, can you? And that's based on Carl
14:28:13		Williams, is it?That's based on all the evidence that
14:28:16		was gathered in the course of Operation Petra.
	29	Carl Williams O. Thomas was a widered than that
14:28:19		Carl Williams?There was more evidence than that.
14 00 00	31	By the way you said vesterday that the tinning point in
14:28:22 14:28:28		By the way, you said yesterday that the tipping point in relation to Dale was the Gobbo conversation, correct?The
14:28:35		tipping point in relation to a decision to call her as a
14:28:38		witness was the tape, yes.
14.20.30	36	without has the tape, yes.
14:28:40		And prosecute Dale?Well, he was potentially going to be
14:28:46		prosecuted anyway, but yes.
	39	The second of th
14:28:48	40	You told the Commission that he made inculpatory statements
14:28:54	41	in that call?That's my recollection of the tape.
	42	·
14:28:59	43	Well, I suggest to you he did no such thing. What do you
14:29:03	44	say about that?Well that's not my recollection.
	45	
14:29:06		Right. And you would say inculpatory in relation to the
14:29:14	47	Hodson murders; is that right?Yes.

20/12/19 11920

```
14:29:21
        2
                 Is the Gobbo tape easily available?
         3
                                 I don't think so.
        4
                 COMMISSIONER:
14:29:26
        5
14:29:31
                           The transcript has been tendered, Commissioner,
14:29:33
        6
                 as I recall but I don't have the number.
        7
14:29:35
         8
                                We might be able to find the transcript of
        9
                 COMMISSIONER:
14:29:37
14:29:39 10
                 it.
14:29:40 11
14:29:40 12
                 MR STEWARD:
                               I'll only be reading some small parts of it,
14:29:43 13
                 Commissioner, if that's okay.
        14
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 0kav.
                                        Can we find what exhibit number the
       15
14:29:45
14:29:49 16
                 transcript of the Gobbo/Dale tape is?
                                                          But if you've got
                 the extracts there you might as well just go on and put it.
14:29:55 17
14:30:00 18
                 MR STEWARD:
                              Thank you.
                                           By the way, I think you said
14:30:01 19
14:30:03 20
                 yesterday that a liar like Paul Dale would have recourse to
14:30:11 21
                 claiming privilege in any conversation with Nicola Gobbo,
                 do you remember saying that?---I don't know that I quite
14:30:15 22
14:30:18 23
                             I do remember saying that I thought it was
                 said that.
14:30:21 24
                 likely that he would make such a claim.
        25
                 At p.9 of the conversation he talks to her about how he
14:30:24 26
14:30:31 27
                 claimed privilege at the OPI in relation to his dealings
                 with her and she says, "But Paul, the reality is that, um,
14:30:35 28
                 you are entitled to talk to a lawyer about it".
14:30:42 29
14:30:48 30
                 tried to, I claimed privilege several times in relation to
14:30:52 31
                 me and you about that. They played a number of phone calls
                 between me, you and Carl Williams", right?---Yeah.
14:30:56 32
        33
14:31:02 34
                 So it's clear before this conversation he had sought to
14:31:08 35
                 claim privilege vis-à-vis his relationship with Nicola
14:31:14 36
                 Gobbo, do you accept that?---Yes.
        37
                 Can I suggest to you that what you hang your hat on is
14:31:16 38
14:31:23 39
                 this, in terms of it being incriminating - - -
        40
14:31:26 41
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 It's Exhibit 246.
14:31:29 42
14:31:29 43
                 MR STEWARD:
                              Thank you, Commissioner.
                                                          Page 9.
                                                                    Dale, "All
14:31:40 44
                 they're trying to show is that I had a relationship with
14:31:43 45
                 Carl, that's what they're trying to say.
                                                             Carl's clear and
14:31:47 46
                 made a very in-depth statement against me".
                                                                Gobbo,
14:31:50 47
                 "Accurate or not?" Dale, "Very accurate. Very accurate to
```

1

OVERLAND XXN

the point of every single time we met he seems to have documented it as in it he's got". I suggest this is on p.10, "Look, no, there was some things that came out that clearly only him and me knew, um, but, um". That is the entire basis for you saying, I suggest, that he implicated himself or made incriminating comments in this conversation; is that right?---Yes.

Well, did you regard this as incriminating, p.22, "Yeah, clearly it's come from someone, and I don't - look, and the good thing about it, Nicola, it's a complete utter load of crap. I've never been, I've never met Rod Collins, I've certainly never had 400,000 to fuckin' someone, to offer anyway. They're right up the wrong alley with that fact and they thought they were in the right, well that's what they, and when, when they arrested, when they got charged, Collins and, they are of the opinion that Collins is the shooter, they are of the opinion that he did the murders, that I arranged it, um, and that's their theory. It's been their theory for some time and whether they offer that million dollars in rewards". Gobbo, "Yeah". "And Overland said 'we are very close to making charges', you know". Did you regard that as being incriminating?---Well it was never suggested he'd met Rod Collins and I think that would just be an issue that would play out at trial.

Would you answer my question now. Did you regard that as incriminating?---I refer to my previous answer.

Page 58. Gobbo, "I don't know, based on what you said I can't, I don't understand it". Dale, "No, I can't either but I think the only thing right now is the most serious jeopardy that I feel I'm in right now will be some fuckin' trumped up bullshit charges about misleading the Examiner or perjury in an examination, but like". think that was incriminating of his role in the murder of the Hodsons?---That comment doesn't actually relate to the murder of the Hodsons.

Yeah, okay. Thanks again. So the answer's no?---No, the answer is it doesn't relate to the murder of the Hodsons.

COMMISSIONER: In which case it couldn't have been incriminating in respect to the murder of the Hodsons? - - - No.

14:35:02 46

1

2

3

5

6

7

8 9

14:31:59

14:32:07

14:32:13 14:32:19 **4**

14:32:25

14:32:34

14:32:38

14:32:39

14:32:53 10

14:32:57 11 14:33:01 12

14:33:06 13

14:33:11 14

14:33:15 **15** 14:33:18 **16**

14:33:22 17

14:33:26 18

14:33:28 19 14:33:33 **20**

14:33:36 **21**

14:33:42 22 14:33:45 23

14:33:51 **24**

14:33:56 **25**

14:33:58 26

14:33:59 28

14:34:02 29

14:34:05 31

14:34:12 32 14:34:17 33

14:34:21 34

14:34:25 35

14:34:29 **36**

14:34:32 37

14:34:38 38 14:34:42 39

14:34:44 41

14:34:50 42

14:34:56 44

14:34:59 45

27

30

40

43

14:35:05 47

Page 70, this is Dale, "Yeah, look, to be 1 MR STEWARD: 14:35:05 14:35:09 **2** honest with you, like I should really take these things a bit more seriously, but the only thing that fuckin', the 14:35:14 14:35:18 **4** only thing that come out of it was they identified about three sheilas that I was having an affair with". 14:35:20 **5** 14:35:24 6 regard that as being incriminating of murder or 7 adultery?---It's not incriminating of murder. 14:35:31 9

"I should take these things more seriously." regard this as being incriminating, Mr Overland, p.76 sorry I should put the question from Gobbo. "So you have been, have you been able to explain your point of view Answer, "Many times but they didn't about that or not?" They're not interested. I've said to want to listen it. them many times that it's not in my interest for the Hodsons to be killed. Not in my interest at all. have went to committal and if it wasn't thrown out of committal it certainly would have been at any trial, subsequent trial". Did you regard that as being incriminating, Mr Overland?---No.

What you referred to as being incriminating was him confirming that Gobbo - I'm sorry, that Williams was right about a number of occasions on which they'd met?---Yes.

Nothing to do with being involved in any murder?---Well I think you've then got to refer back to Williams' statement which says they were meeting about arranging murders.

You've got to go back to Williams' statement, do you, to put some lead in the pencil. A mass murderer.

I think you've made your point, Mr Steward. COMMISSIONER: There's no jury here.

MR STEWARD: Yes, Commissioner. You seem to suggest that you knew of Mr Dale's corruption or suspected him of corruption for a number of years?---Yes.

And when did you first suspect that he was corrupt?---In September of 2003.

September of 2003. All right. Do you know what happened in August 2003, Mr Overland?---I think you're going to have to ask me that question in a different way.

Do you know what happened on 13 August 2003?

14:37:48 47

20/12/19 11923 **OVERLAND XXN**

14:37:45 45

14:35:33

14:35:47 10

14:35:56 11 14:35:59 12

14:36:01 13

14:36:07 14

14:36:10 **15** 14:36:13 **16**

14:36:17 17 14:36:20 18

14:36:23 19

14:36:26 20

14:36:32 22

14:36:35 23

14:36:39 24

14:36:44 **26** 14:36:47 27

14:36:50 28

14:36:54 30

14:36:59 31

14:37:11 33

14:37:13 34

14:37:15 **35** 14:37:16 36

14:37:17 37

14:37:20 38

14:37:22 40

14:37:25 41

21

25

29

32

39

42

14:37:29 43

14:37:39 44

46

```
1
14:37:52
        2
                 COMMISSIONER: You tell him and ask him.
14:37:54
14:37:54 4
                 MR STEWARD: Have a look at this, please, Mr Overland, and
                 read it out. Can I just hand the Commissioner a copy.
        5
14:37:58
        6
                 Take your time, Mr Overland?---Yeah, it's a Chief
14:38:02
        7
                 Commissioner's - -
14:38:06
        8
                 No, just a moment please?---I thought you were asking me to
        9
14:38:07
14:38:10 10
                 read it out so I'm sorry.
       11
14:38:12 12
                 Can you just wait until everybody has a copy?---I'm
                 certainly happy to wait.
14:38:15
       13
       14
                             Take your time, read it out, would you?---What,
14:38:16 15
14:38:20 16
                 you want me to read the whole thing out?
       17
14:38:24 18
                 Yes, I do.
       19
14:38:25 20
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                I think we haven't really got time for that.
                 In summary, it's the Chief Commissioner's
14:38:28 21
                 commendation?---It's a commendation, yes.
14:38:29 22
       23
14:38:30 24
                 For the Lorimer Task Force, to Sergeant Paul Dale for
                 exemplary service citation?---Yes.
14:38:35 25
14:38:40 26
14:38:41 27
                 MR STEWARD:
                             What's it dated?---It's dated 13 August 2003.
       28
14:38:45 29
                 When did you suspect he was corrupt?---In September 2003.
       30
14:38:49 31
                 He turned quickly, didn't he? This was an investigation
                 into the brutal slaying of two Victoria Police officers, of
14:38:54 32
14:39:00 33
                 which he was a member from start to finish which resulted
14:39:03 34
                 in the conviction of two offenders and he gets that,
14:39:11 35
                 correct?---Well it appears so, yes.
       36
14:39:15 37
                 You say he's corrupt a month later?---On the basis of the
                 information I've set out in my statement I do.
14:39:20 38
       39
14:39:23 40
                 Commissioner, would you just excuse me.
                                                            Can I just say
14:39:26 41
                 this to you, you have got a completely closed mind in terms
                 of when it comes to Mr Dale?---No.
14:39:32 42
       43
14:39:49 44
                 Paragraph 168 - I made a mistake and I apologise,
14:39:56 45
                               It wasn't the Dublin Street burglary that you
                 Mr Overland.
14:40:01 46
                 referred to as a fact, it was - you say at paragraph 168,
14:40:08 47
                 "The fact that Dale approached Williams to commit the
```

```
double murder of two people is staggering"?---M'mm, it is.
14:40:11
        1
        2
        3
                 The fact?---Yes.
14:40:16
        4
                 And who says it was a fact?---That's the evidence that was
        5
14:40:18
        6
                 obtained during the Petra Task Force.
14:40:24
        7
14:40:27
        8
                 Could you answer the question. Who says - - - ?---I say
        9
                 it's a fact.
14:40:32
       10
                 Based on whose words?---Based on the evidence that was
14:40:34 11
       12
        13
                 Whose words?---If you actually let me answer the question,
14:40:37 14
                 it's actually based on the evidence that was discovered in
14:40:40 15
                 the Petra Task Force.
14:40:43 16
        17
14:40:43 18
                 Who said that it had happened?---Well, actually Carl said
                 it happened and if you read the transcript Paul said that
14:40:48 19
                 they'd met on a number of occasions, so they'd clearly met
14:40:51 20
                 and knew one another.
14:40:55 21
       22
14:40:57 23
                 Game, set, match?---No.
                                           No, there's a significant amount
14:41:00 24
                 of work that needed to be done and that's the work that was
                 done that actually led to him actually being charged with
14:41:03 25
                 that murder.
14:41:07 26
       27
14:41:07 28
                 I apologise for asking you this again, but are you
14:41:10 29
                 serious?---I am very serious.
        30
14:41:12 31
                 COMMISSIONER: Yes, all right. Twenty minutes is up and
                 you still haven't touched on the second aspect.
14:41:14 32
14:41:17 33
14:41:17 34
                             Yes, Mr Lalor.
                 MR STEWARD:
       35
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                Yes.
14:41:19 36
14:41:20 37
                 MR STEWARD: Yes, very well, thank you, Commissioner.
14:41:20 38
       39
14:41:21 40
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                Yes.
14:41:22 41
14:41:24 42
                 MR STEWARD:
                             What involvement did Nicola Gobbo have in the
14:41:31 43
                 preparation of the statements made by that person who was
                 the main witness in Briars?---Well I think I answered this
14:41:39 44
14:41:43 45
                                  I didn't understand that she'd had any
                 the other day.
14:41:46 46
                 involvement.
       47
```

Did she not assist, was she not used by police for the purposes of assisting that particular person for making his statements?---Well if she did that was not known to me.

Had she not acted for him previously?---Again, I don't know that.

You seem to want to distance yourself from Operation Briars, I suggest?---No.

It caused you some angst, didn't it, with Mr Iddles, because you wanted Mr Lalor charged with murder and Mr Waters, based on what this particular witness had said?---No.

In about six differing statements?---No, only if there was sufficient evidence to put them on their charge.

There was a meeting on 12 September 2007, wasn't there, at which Iddles was present, Waddell was present and Cornelius was present and you had a disagreement with Iddles because he was refusing to do what you wanted him to do, what you were ordering him to do, namely to arrest and charge Waters and Lalor with the murder of Chartres-Abbott?---No, well I actually couldn't order him to do that. That would have been an unlawful direction. Ultimately Ron, as the investigator, needed to be satisfied that there was sufficient evidence. That meeting I think has been I remember, if it's the meeting I'm misrepresented. thinking of, I remember that Luke Cornelius and I went to meet with them, because I'd been told they were close to considering charging and I wanted to actually understand what the situation was. In my view there was never any disagreement. When I was told that they didn't believe there was sufficient basis at that time I accepted it.

You directed him to do so?---No, I did not.

You directed him to do so and he said to you that, "If you want them charged you can sign the charge sheet"?---No, I didn't direct them to do anything. I couldn't direct them, it would have been an unlawful direction.

Before I conclude I want to put two things to you. One is that we are basically here because of your ego, what do you say about that?---Well I - no, I don't accept that.

15 14:42:35 **16**

14:42:13 11

14:42:18 **12** 14:42:28 **13**

14:42:35 14

14:42:00

14:42:05

14:42:10

14:42:03

4

5

6

7 8

9

10

14:42:39 **17** 18 14:42:42 **19**

14:42:46 **20**

14:42:51 **21** 14:42:58 **22** 14:43:03 **23**

14:43:07 **24** 14:43:11 **25**

14:43:15 **26** 14:43:17 **27** 14:43:19 **28**

14:43:22 **29** 14:43:27 **30**

14:43:31 **31** 14:43:34 **32** 14:43:37 **33**

14:43:40 **34** 14:43:43 **35**

36 14:43:50 37

38 14:43:55 **39**

14:43:57 **40** 14:44:02 **41**

14:44:02 **42 43**

14:44:09 **45** 14:44:13 **46**

14:44:04 44

47

```
Your self-serving secrecy?---I don't accept that.
14:44:21
        1
        2
        3
                 Your desire to malign and eliminate threats or people who
14:44:25
14:44:32 4
                 did not hold a particularly high view of you?---I don't
        5
                 think there's any evidence to support that suggestion.
14:44:36
         6
        7
                 It's all due, I suggest, to your naked ambition to become
14:44:39
                 Chief Commissioner?---That's just simply untrue.
        8
14:44:43
         9
14:44:46 10
                 Such that you were prepared to put Gobbo at risk, do you
       11
                 agree?---No.
14:44:50
        12
14:44:51 13
                 Cut corners?---No.
        14
                 Effect vendettas?---No.
       15
14:44:58
        16
14:45:00 17
                 And act unprofessionally?---No.
        18
14:45:11 19
                 And Lalor, finally, Lalor and Waters were supportive of
14:45:23 20
                 Mullett, correct?---I understand they had an association
                 and I understand there was a particularly close association
14:45:28 21
                 between Mr Lalor and Mr Mullett.
14:45:32 22
        23
14:45:34 24
                 Not supportive of you?---Apparently not.
        25
14:45:37 26
                 And Noel Ashby, until you came along, looked to be right in
14:45:42 27
                 the frame to be the next Chief Commissioner of Police,
14:45:46 28
                 didn't he?---I wouldn't say that.
        29
14:45:50 30
                 What, you were in the frame, were you?---No.
        31
14:45:55 32
                 And you did everything in your power to secure convictions
                 by shoddy means so that you could achieve your jewel in the
14:45:58 33
14:46:02 34
                 Crown? - - - No.
        35
14:46:03 36
                 Thank you.
        37
14:46:04 38
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 Did you want to tender the Paul Dale
14:46:07 39
                 commendation?
14:46:08 40
14:46:08 41
                 MR STEWARD:
                              Yes, I do.
14:46:10 42
14:46:11 43
                 #EXHIBIT RC931 - Paul Dale commendation.
14:46:14 44
14:46:14 45
                               Thank you, Commissioner.
                 MR STEWARD:
        46
14:46:16 47
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 Mr Coleman, are you able to do any
```

14:46:18	1	cross-examination usefully today?
14:46:22	2	
14:46:23	3	MR COLEMAN: No, is the answer. Others are going to go
14:46:25		before me. I can tell you why if you want.
	5	
	6	COMMISSIONER: No, no that's all right, others are going
14:46:27	7	before you. So who was next?
14:46:27	8	MD HOLT O
14:46:28		MR HOLT: Commissioner, I think it might be sensible if I
14:46:32		try and deal with topics that can be dealt without the need
14:46:34		to deal with the diary.
	12	COMMICCIONED
14:46:37		COMMISSIONER: Yes.
	14	MD HOLT. That will take up to the and of the day on I
	15	MR HOLT: That will take us to the end of the day as I
	16	understand we'll adjourn at 3.30 and there are topics I can
	17	sensibly cover.
14 46 00	18	COMMISSIONER: Excellent. Thanks, Mr Holt.
14:46:38		COMMISSIONER. EXCERTENC. Manks, M. NOTC.
14:46:38	21	<pre><cross-examined by="" holt:<="" mr="" pre=""></cross-examined></pre>
	22	CROSS-EXAMINED DI TIK HOLT.
14:46:39		Mr Overland, without wanting to relitigate
14:46:46		The over rand, wremode wantering to refreigate
14:46:47		MR STEWARD: Might I be excused, Commissioner?
	26	3
14:46:49		COMMISSIONER: Yes, Mr Steward.
14:46:50	28	
14:46:50	29	MR STEWARD: Probably to everyone's relief. Thank you.
	30	
14:46:54	31	MR HOLT: Without wanting to relitigate
	32	
14:46:57		COMMISSIONER: No one's disagreeing with you.
14:47:02		MB HOLT THE COLUMN ASSESSMENT OF THE COLUMN AS
14:47:03		MR HOLT: Without wanting to relitigate the Dale matter at
14:47:06		all, can I just ask you one question. Is the reality that
14:47:09		the Carl Williams statement which Ms Gobbo, where Mr Dale
14:47:15		said to Ms Gobbo was described as very accurate, in fact
14:47:19		described a long-standing and corrupt relationship
14:47:22		involving multiple meetings between Paul Dale and Carl Williams, including, but not limited to, arrangements to
14:47:25 14:47:29		commit murder?It did.
14:4/:29	42	Committe maraer:it ara.
14:47:30		Thank you. Can we come back to a slightly more mundane
14:47:38		subject of record keeping. Without wanting to deal at all
_1.1/.50	46	with the detail of the diaries issue which has emerged this
14:47:40		afternoon, can I ask you some more general

14:47:42 1 questions?---Sure.

2 14:47:43 **3**

14:47:48 **4** 14:47:50 **5**

14:47:52 **6**14:47:57 **7**14:48:00 **8**

14:48:03 **9** 14:48:06 **10**

11

14:48:07 **12** 14:48:09 **13** 14:48:11 **14**

14:48:14 **15** 14:48:17 **16** 14:48:22 **17**

14:48:26 18

14:48:29 **19 20**

14:48:30 **21** 14:48:32 **22**

14:48:35 **23** 14:48:37 **24**

14:48:41 25

14:48:44 **26 27**

14:48:47 **28** 14:48:52 **29**

14:48:58 **30** 14:49:02 **31**

32

14:49:03 **33** 14:49:07 **34**

14:49:09 **35** 14:49:13 **36**

37 14:49:15 38

14:49:18 **39**

14:49:19 **41** 14:49:24 **42**

14:49:28 **43 44**

14:49:30 **45** 14:49:33 **46**

14:49:36 **47**

Firstly, you made general reference to it, but can we be specific. At the time that you were Assistant Commissioner, Deputy Commissioner and Chief Commissioner, and indeed as you wouldn't be surprised to know now the Victoria Police Manual exists which sets the parameters for the way in which police officers operate?---Well there was a Victoria Police Manual in my time and I assume there's still such a thing.

It wouldn't surprise you, I suspect, given the evidence that you've given previously, that there is a requirement under that manual and was at the relevant times here for police officers who are associated with Crime Command or otherwise investigating criminal offences, an actual requirement for them to keep one of the blue police official diaries that we've seen?---I'll take your word for it. I don't specifically recall it.

You might recall the flip side of that, which is that the only requirement or the requirement on persons not in those roles, and in particular for people of rank Inspector or above, was to keep what are described as appropriate records without any particular designation as to the form of those records?---I think that sounds right to me, yep.

We've heard, for example, Mr Jones, Ken Jones, talking about a practice he had of keeping very basic records in a diary and others in a day book, the sort of practice you'd be familiar with?---Yes.

And we've heard Mr Cornelius in particular, Assistant Commissioner Cornelius in particular talk about keeping records by reference to documents that have been created for particular meetings?---Yes.

So, if necessary, handwritten notes on meeting updates, those sorts of things?---Yes.

And again, would you agree that so long as appropriate records are being kept, that any one of those forms is going to be acceptable?---Yes.

But in terms of what gets written down and how, one of the big themes, as I understand it, that's come through in your evidence, and indeed in the evidence of others, is perhaps

unsurprising that police, particularly as you get more senior, come into possession of highly sensitive information?---Yes.

And information which highly sensitive (a) because it relates to ongoing investigations of substantial criminality?---Yes.

But also, highly sensitive because, for example, it might reveal information which if known to certain persons could put a person's life at risk?---Yes.

Or their physical safety short of losing life?---Yes.

And as I understand what you've said one of the massive issues for you in your time at Victoria Police in leadership roles within Victoria Police, probably not unique to Victoria Police as a policing organisation, was information security?---Yes.

And we've had a lot of talk in this Royal Commission about the virtues of diary keeping. You've said there are actually some issues with diary keeping per se because of the insecure nature of those documents. Could you just explain for us what you mean by that, please?---Well they're not classified. They're often carried around so they can be misplaced. I think one of the issues I did refer to is that in the discovery process they can be produced and much as the Commission has done when they've combed through quite forensically, there can be all sorts of entries that are missed that seem innocuous but might be significant.

Indeed, one of the things that we've heard from other witnesses in this case is in fact that some of the most significant breaches of information security leading to risk to human life have arisen precisely in those circumstances, that is where diary entries - - - ?---Yes.

- - - are inadvertently disclosed or produced?---Yes.

In discovery processes?---And that's certainly been my experience in the past where that has happened.

All right. Now, we've heard the phrase, it was used in particular when Sir Ken Jones was giving evidence, of eyes only documents, so documents that wouldn't be copied but

14:50:06 **13** 14 14:50:09 **15**

14:49:46 **5** 14:49:50 **6**

14:49:52

14:49:54

14:49:59 10

14:50:03 11

4 5

7

8

12

14:50:18 **18** 14:50:21 **19**

14:50:11 **16** 14:50:15 **17**

20 14:50:23 **21**

14:50:26 **22** 14:50:31 **23** 14:50:34 **24**

14:50:37 **25** 14:50:39 **26**

14:50:45 **27** 14:50:48 **28** 14:50:52 **29**

14:50:59 **30** 14:51:02 **31**

14:51:08 32

33 34 14:51:09 35

14:51:10 **36** 14:51:13 **37**

14:51:17 **38 39** 14:51:21 **40**

41 14:51:24 42

14:51:28 **43 44**

14:51:31 **45** 14:51:38 **46** 14:51:45 **47** were only provided to you for a particular purpose?---Yes.

14:51:48

14:51:50 14:51:53 **4**

14:51:57

14:52:01

14:52:04 14:52:08

14:52:11 14:52:14 10

14:52:18 11 14:52:21 12

14:52:25 13

14:52:28 14

14:52:29 **16**

14:52:40 19

14:52:43 **20**

14:52:46 21 14:52:49 22

14:52:53 23

14:52:56 24

14:52:58 26

14:53:01 27

14:53:03 28

14:53:06 29 14:53:10 30

14:53:15 31

14:53:15 32 14:53:15 33

14:53:20 34

14:53:26 35

14:53:29 36

14:53:30 38 14:53:34 39

14:53:39 40

14:53:41 41

14:53:45 42

14:53:47 43

14:53:50 44

14:53:54 45

14:53:57 46

14:54:01 47

37

14:52:37

1 2

3

5

6

7

8

9

15

17

18

25

Again, I know in the context of a Royal Commission that can sound like a horrible conspiracy, but is that kind of concern to keep information limited legitimate at times that you sought information?---Absolutely, absolutely. mean I think as I said in my evidence, even within Purana there were sub-investigations where the information about the sub-investigation was kept to the team and not shared with the broader Purana team and so on and so forth. it's absolutely appropriate to have information security protocols around investigations, around a whole series of sensitive matters that Police Forces finish up dealing with.

You hear on the one hand that concern, the concern - the need to know principle, if I can put it that way?---Yeah.

And then on the other hand you see, as we've seen, as I'm sure you'd now accept borne out in this Commission, the kind of down side, the flip side risks of that kind of strategy or policy which is that you can create silos or islands of information where those who need to disclose can't because they don't know?---Yes.

I'm just interested, in light of your experience in policing and through Victoria Police, as to what you think about that dichotomy, particularly as things have played out in this case, that kind of challenge, on the one hand information security needing to know, on the other hand trying to make sure that, as the Commission will no doubt want to do in terms of its recommendations, that those kinds of principles, significant and important as they are, don't lead to non-disclosure of important matters?---That's a big question. I've certainly at times been frustrated by not being told things.

Yes?---That I thought I perhaps should know and I think again I spoke earlier on about I had no insight into the Ceja investigation or matters that were being covered by I thought, because of the assertions of potential connection between corruption and the murders, I probably should have, but I respected others had a different view. And so I didn't have access to that. So I understand the issue and I understand the frustrations and I understand the tensions. I'm not sure how you resolve that because equally there are some matters that you just can't allow

20/12/19 11931

OVERLAND XXN

wide circulation or dissemination of that information. 1 14:54:05 14:54:07 2 has to be controlled and it has to be kept within tightly 14:54:11 3 confined parameters. It does create the very risk that 14:54:14 **4** you're talking to and it's a real, it's a dilemma as to how 14:54:18 5 you solve that.

> One of the issues in particular that we'll get into a bit later, maybe possibly very much later given the timing now, is the question of how you deal with that problem out of, specifically out of covert areas?---Yes.

And most particularly out of areas that are dealing with human sources?---Yes.

And so I might just hold that topic because you'll get a chance to reflect on that and we can talk about it a little more later. But just, sorry, coming back to that eyes only Could we have a look please at VPL.0099.0103.0002. It's the phase 1 Task Force Driver report. I'll leave that up on the screen just so that it goes into your mind as we're talking about the background. You obviously know what Task Force Driver was?---Yes, I do.

And Task Force Driver was headed up, I mean in terms of Command responsibility, by Ken Jones?---Yes, it was.

In his role as Deputy Commissioner?---Deputy Commissioner, yes, that's right.

And obviously we know that he came in as Deputy Commissioner on 1 July 2009?---Yes.

And that's at the point where you've been Chief Commissioner I think only for a few months?---Three or four months, yes.

And you're in the process of doing that executive restructure that you talked about?---Yes.

Moving away from the 20-odd direct reports to the Chief Commissioner, back to what one might describe as a more orthodox line management structure?---Yeah, I would describe it as a more orthodox structure and I think I did that at the end of 2009.

Former Chief Commissioner Nixon described the reasons for her creating that. Did you hear any of that evidence at

14:55:10 24 14:55:14 25

26 14:55:17 27

14:54:19 **7**

14:54:22 8

14:54:27 9

14:54:30 10

14:54:33 12

14:54:35 13

14:54:36 **15** 14:54:39 **16**

14:54:43 17

14:54:46 18

14:54:53 19 14:55:01 **20**

14:55:05 21

14:55:08 22

11

14

23

29 14:55:21 30

14:55:20 28

14:55:24 31 32 14:55:28 33

14:55:30 34 14:55:34 **35**

14:55:35 37 14:55:38 38 39

14:55:40 40

14:55:43 41

36

14:55:49 42 14:55:50 43

14:55:51 44 45

14:55:53 46 14:55:56 47

1 all?---No, I haven't. But I can anticipate what she might 14:55:58 2 have said. 14:56:01

> She talked about - we don't need to go into it in detail, but she talked about her perspective as an outsider coming into the organisation at that point the need for her to have access to that next tier of leadership and to create, and one has the sense on a kind of, probably a transitional basis, albeit over a reasonable period of time, a structure which might not be seen as orthodox, to create those organisational benefits. So I take it you'd accept that that's a reasonable view for you to have?---Absolutely. think questions on structure - there's many possible I think it largely should be the choice of the CEO as to what structure they want to adopt. I understood Christine's reasons for adopting the approach that she did and in many ways I agreed with it and I thought it was appropriate for the times. But by the time I became Chief Commissioner the organisation had moved on. There were different issues that we needed to address. I was the Chief Commissioner and I opted to take a different I'm not saying mine was better than hers. think mine was appropriate to the time. I think hers was appropriate to the time.

Just zooming in on that a little bit in terms of specific Deputy Commissioner Jones was appointed, as we've said, to commence on 1 July?---Yes.

Notwithstanding the fact that that restructure was still formally underway, he took the monicker immediately, didn't he, of Deputy Commissioner Crime?---Yes, he did.

As we've confirmed, I can show the org. chart if we need to, but as Mr Jones confirmed, from the point at which he came in he had, as Deputy Commissioner, responsibility for a number of areas, obviously Crime Command with the AC Crime reporting to him?---Yes.

ESD, so Ethical Standards Department reporting to him?---Yes.

At some point we understand he got Legal as well?---That was later. I think that was later in 2010 when that happened but I stand to be corrected.

I think you might be right, some time in 2010. But from

20/12/19 11933 **OVERLAND XXN**

5 14:56:05 6

7 14:56:11 14:56:14 8

9 14:56:17 14:56:20 10

14:56:24 11 14:56:27 12

14:56:29 13 14:56:32 14

14:56:39 **15** 16

14:56:46 17 14:56:47 18

14:56:51 19

14:56:54 20 14:56:57 **21**

14:56:57 22

14:57:00 23 14:57:03 24

25

14:57:04 **26**

14:57:09 27 14:57:14 28

29

14:57:17 30 14:57:20 31

14:57:22 32 33

14:57:26 34

14:57:31 35 14:57:35 36

14:57:37 37

14:57:40 38 39

14:57:42 40 14:57:45 41

42 14:57:45 43

14:57:48 44 14:57:52 45

46

14:57:54 **47**

the very beginning he also had Intel and Covert Support Services?---Yes, he did.

Under which sat the Human Source Management Unit and the Source Development Unit, albeit in different parts of that Command?---Yes.

It's just that, and it's a theme I'll come back to, it's just that the evidence from Mr Jones - have you read his statement?---Yes, I have.

You well understand that he says that there was a conspiracy of silence to prevent him from knowing about the Nicola Gobbo affair, as he put it?---Yes, I've read that.

And indeed got to the point of suggesting that - not suggesting, overtly saying that the civil proceedings were a conspiracy between Nicola Gobbo and Victoria Police in order to hide, in effect, her previous involvement by finding a false means of paying her off, you understand that's the allegation?---I understand that's the allegation but I think I was shown an email shortly before Mr Winneke finished with me that directly contradicted that evidence.

You were, and I'll take you to that in a little while. But for present purposes, if it is suggested, as it sort of seems to be at times, that even at the point that you took over as Chief Commissioner, you were aware of this, to use a phrase someone else has been using in the hearings, a train coming down the path to Victoria Police and there was some kind of conspiracy of silence, particularly in relation to Mr Jones, can we be clear that Mr Jones from day one had responsibility (a) for Crime Command, that is the very operations where Nicola Gobbo had been and was continuing to some extent to be used?---Yes.

And secondly, had responsibility for Intel Covert Support, which includes the very Unit that had handled her over that period of time?---Yes.

Did you, as Chief Commissioner, put into place any directive, either overt or covert, to prevent Mr Jones from being able to access information from those who sat within his chain of command below him?---No.

Was it your expectation that had Mr Jones asked for briefings on any issue associated with any of his Commands,

14:58:25 **14 15**

3

5

6

7

11

14:58:03 4

14:58:06

14:58:09

14:58:09 8

14:58:13 9

14:58:18 10

14:58:19 12

14:58:21 13

14:58:29 **16** 14:58:32 **17** 14:58:36 **18**

14:58:45 **20** 14:58:48 **21**

14:58:40 19

14:58:50 **22** 14:58:58 **23**

24 14:59:02 **25**

14:59:02 **26** 14:59:05 **27** 14:59:08 **28**

14:59:12 **29** 14:59:12 **30** 14:59:15 **31**

14:59:18 **32** 14:59:23 **33** 14:59:26 **34**

14:59:30 **35 36**

14:59:33 **37** 14:59:37 **38** 14:59:40 **39**

40 14:59:42 41

14:59:45 42

14:59:50 **43** 14:59:53 **44**

45

14:59:56 **46** 14:59:59 **47**

ESD, Intel and Covert Support, including the Source 1 15:00:03 2 Development Unit, Crime Command, that he would be provided 15:00:08 3 with anything other than full access to that 15:00:10 15:00:13 4 material?---Absolutely.

> As Deputy Commissioner dealing with an area that you have line management responsibility, let's use here the example of covert areas within Intel and Covert Support, is anything kept from you if you don't want it to be, if I can put it that way? If you want to have access to some piece of information are you ultimately able to get it?---I can think of - almost no exceptions to that. No, I mean pretty much you have open access to information, yes.

Just looking at the document then on the page, you'll obviously recall why Task Force Driver came into existence following the murder of Carl Williams by Matthew Johnson in prison?---I do.

You'll recall that Mr Jones set up Task Force Driver in late April 2010 following the murder?---Yes.

And as he said, and I'm sure you'd agree, it was a heavily resourced operation given the extraordinary significance for all sorts of reasons of the Carl Williams murder? - - - Yes.

Thank you. We can see here a document which - now at this stage I think, in fact I think at all stages, but certainly at this stage Mr Jones is on the same - in the same area, the same building as the Chief Commissioner?---I think so. I know I moved to bring the three deputies on to the same floor as me so we each occupied a corner office on the same floor.

How long after you started do you think that happened, just in terms of - - - ?---I think it happened reasonably There was a little bit of refurbishment that quickly. needed to be done. But I think by the time Ken started those arrangements were in place.

Was that a functional decision because of space constraints, or was that an organisational decision made for strategic reasons?---That was an organisational That was a conscious decision on my part. wanted the deputies close, basically, so that there could be the - I mean there's a lot of value just in running into

15:00:55 18 19

15:00:52 17

6

8

9

14

15

15:00:14

15:00:25 15:00:30 10

15:00:18 7 15:00:21

15:00:33 11 15:00:37 12

15:00:42 13

15:00:44 15:00:48 16

15:00:57 20 15:01:03 21

22 15:01:05 23

15:01:09 24 15:01:11 25

15:01:14 26

27 15:01:14 28

15:01:19 29 15:01:22 30 15:01:26 31

15:01:29 32 15:01:32 33

15:01:36 34

35 15:01:37 36

15:01:39 37 15:01:41 38 15:01:44 39

15:01:47 40

41 15:01:49 42

15:01:52 43 15:01:55 44

15:02:00 45 15:02:01 46

15:02:04 47

someone in the office and that regular exchange of information.

3 15:02:12 **4**

15:02:20 **5** 15:02:24 **6**

15:02:31 **7**

15:02:34 8

15:02:38 9

15:02:46 10

Understood. What we see here is, as he's confirmed, Mr Jones' handwriting on p.1 of the Driver Task Force phase 1 report to CCP only underscore see - I can never remember what those words are. In any event, his signature - please, I think. There you go. Signed by Ken Jones and then CCP, "Simon 'eyes only' discussions, significant implications for us/government. Once you've reviewed we can discuss. I have not taken a copy". Do you see that?---I do.

15:02:51 **11** 15:02:54 **12**

13

Again, you would see it as being, when dealing with highly sensitive information, as the Driver Task Force report then did contain, much of it is now public, but then was, I imagine, extraordinarily sensitive?---Yes, it was.

18

Because it dealt with, as Mr Jones notes, issues that were potentially critical of numbers of arms that the executive government, as well as agencies of the executive government?---Yes.

15:03:15 **22 23**

15:03:16 24

15:03:20 25

15:03:08 19

15:03:12 **20**

15:03:13 **21**

So what he said is, "You've got the only copy Chief Commissioner, I've made some notes on it, and then we can have a discussion"?---Yes.

15:03:24 **26 27** 15:03:25 **28**

Again, do you see that in any sense, that kind of approach to document security, as being in any sense nefarious?---No.

15:03:31 **30 31** 15:03:32 **32**

15:03:29 **29**

Or appropriate management of sensitive information?---No, I think it's appropriate management of very sensitive information.

15:03:38 **34 35**

15:03:39 **36**

15:03:42 37

15:03:42 38

15:03:46 41

15:03:49 42

15:03:57 43

15:03:35 33

Even on the floor where the Chief Commissioner and the Deputy Commissioners of Victoria Police were physically located presumably with all sorts of fancy security arrangements?---Yes.

15:03:44 **39 40**

He then says this, and if you can recall tell me, if you want please do so, please say that. It says, "The issue we discussed is not in here, Ken". Now I just want to be cautious about this for the very information security reasons we've been discussing. Did that relate to Nicola Gobbo from your memory?---No, I'd read on and I was looking at that. I'm trying to rack my brains to think what that

11936

15:04:00 44 15:04:03 45 15:04:06 46

15:04:10 47

20/12/19

actually does relate to. 15:04:13 1

3 It's clear, and I won't take you to it in the interests of 15:04:15 15:04:17 **4** time, through the course of this report, the Task Force Driver phase 1 report, that Nicola Gobbo's name pops up in 5 15:04:19 6 various contexts but certainly not as a human source?---No. 15:04:23

> So her name is associated with this report or contained in this report for different reasons?---Yes.

> Your answer may just still be the same, but do you think it's at least reasonably possible that this was a discussion about that issue?---I suspect it is but I can't think what else it might be.

Again, I suppose this comes down to this question: you or was, to your knowledge, anybody else in senior Command keeping from Sir Ken Jones anything to do with Nicola Gobbo?---Certainly not to my knowledge and certainly not on my instructions.

I think that's already been tendered, Commissioner. In fact I'm certain it has.

COMMISSIONER: 914.

MR HOLT: Thank you, I'm grateful. That can be taken down, Again, dealing with issues that don't require dates specifically, because I don't want you to be at a disadvantage, Mr Overland, and I do apologise for the situation you're in in relation to the diaries. Can I ask you about this though, again, former Chief Commissioner Nixon was taken by our learned friend Ms Tittensor through something of the history of risk and the realisation of risk associated with human sources in Victoria Police and indeed elsewhere through policing organisations?---Yep.

We don't need to go through that in detail at all, I think Ms Tittensor suggested that it might go all the way back to the Eureka Stockade. Let's not do that?---I wasn't there.

What we know though seriously is that human sources are on the one hand an absolutely critical way for police to both detect and solve crime and also to prevent really serious criminal activity from occurring, would you concur with that?---I would, and I think I went to some of this in my statement trying to suggest that they are, it's not perhaps

15:05:02 **22**

15:04:25

15:04:32 11 15:04:34 12

15:04:37 13

15:04:41 14

15:04:42 16

15:04:56 19 15:05:02 20

15:04:44 15:04:47 18

15:04:28

23 24

> 25 26

> > 30

39

2

7 8

9

10

15

17

21

27 15:05:03 15:05:05 28 15:05:08 29

15:05:13 31 15:05:14 32 15:05:18 33

15:05:22 34 15:05:28 35 15:05:31 36

37 38

15:05:59 40 15:05:59 41

15:05:59 42 15:06:02 43 15:06:07 44

15:06:12 45 15:06:15 46

15:06:18 47

20/12/19 11937 the most apt term but a necessary evil.

15:06:21

15:06:25

15:06:25 15:06:29 **4**

15:06:34

15:06:44 15:06:44

15:06:45 15:06:49 10

15:06:39 **6**

15:06:51 11 15:06:51 12

15:06:54 13

15:06:58 14 15:06:59 **15** 15:06:59 16

15:07:02 17

15:07:04 18

15:07:07 19 15:07:08 **20**

15:07:14 21 15:07:16 22

15:07:20 23

15:07:21 24 15:07:21 25

15:07:24 **26** 15:07:28 27

15:07:32 **28**

15:07:36 29

15:07:40 30 15:07:40 31

15:07:41 32 15:07:44 33

15:07:48 34

15:07:51 35

15:07:53 **38** 15:07:54 39

15:07:58 40

15:08:03 41

15:08:06 42

15:08:10 43

15:08:13 44

15:08:16 45

15:08:17 46

20/12/19

36 37

1

2 3

5

7

8

9

Using that phrase, picking up on the evil bit, the evil bit is that as we know, and as Victoria Police knows through bitter comparatively recent history, the relationship between police informers is one susceptible to corruption?---Absolutely.

Because what you're doing, at least prior to the reforms that were intended by the SDU and the approach that was taken with the implementation of the sterile corridor, is you were dealing with putting police officers in regular contact with often very serious and organised criminals? --- Yes.

And the risk of corruption there, obviously the vast majority of police in those circumstances will not become corrupted, but history tells us that some do?---Yes.

And the consequences of that are profound, they're not just about loss of public confidence in the Police Force, they're also about, as we've seen in Victoria, the loss of human life?---Yes.

Again, we've seen through the history, as our learned friend Ms Tittensor took Ms Nixon through, and I won't do it in detail again, but through the Purton review or stuff that happened with the drug squads, almost all of it has its genesis in human source problems in effect?---Yes, it did.

Do you think it's possible to underplay the significance of that piece of cultural history to the way in which the approach to human sources by Victoria Police was then done in terms of the establishment of the SDU?---Yeah, I think -

I put that badly but do you know what I mean?---No, no, I know what you mean and I have reflected on this having become aware of some of the evidence. I think we fell into a trap that goes happen sometimes in a policy sense where you approach things from a particular factual circumstance or a set of facts and you occasionally miss things because you are coming from a particular factual set of circumstances.

Yeah. And can we just drill into that a little more

15:08:17 47

because might it be fair to say that the focus, probably completely understandably in light of the history, was on solving this problem of corrupt relationships between police officers and human sources?---Well look it was, that was the focus. Having had an opportunity to look at some material and refresh my recollection, I mean there was a genuine inquiry around trying to identify best practice world wide and have that adopted.

Yes?---But I can't exclude in my own mind that certainly the frame of reference was around the corrupting influence between informant and handler.

And indeed when you look at the critical - the policy responses, right, that we're looking to deal with the mischief that Victoria Police was trying to deal with, and we've heard a lot about them, but in the main they were dedicated specialist unit, highly trained and expert?---Yeah, they were.

And the implementation of what we know as the sterile corridor, sometimes called the partial sterile corridor, but the idea effectively of the separation of investigator from human source?---Yep.

And that seemed to be probably the main policy Driver behind the move to what is considered to be the world's best practice in that regard?---That was a major element. I think the other element was the resourcing of the Source Development Unit.

I was exactly going to come to that. So on the one hand what happens is Victoria Police goes out and looks around the world for best practice, and I think finds it in effect, looks to implement it with highly qualified and skilled staff in a particular unit?---Yep.

And we've heard that consistently from almost everybody in this Commission. But then the question ultimately becomes one of how well was that implemented within the organisation? --- Yes.

You've heard some of the criticisms that have been made in the course of this Commission about the integration of the Source Development Unit into Victoria Police on a few Firstly, in terms of it having secure resourcing, so the evidence suggests that it was looking for

15:09:05 13 14

15:09:07 16 15:09:11 17

15:09:06

1

5

9

15

15:08:20 15:08:25 **2**

15:08:29 15:08:32 **4**

15:08:36 15:08:43 6

15:08:52

15:08:45 **7** 15:08:50 8

15:08:53 10

15:08:57 11 15:09:01 12

15:09:13 18 15:09:18 19 15:09:19 20

15:09:19 21

15:09:23 **22** 15:09:27 23 15:09:30 24

15:09:32 25 15:09:32 **26**

15:09:36 27 15:09:39 **28**

15:09:41 29 15:09:47 30

15:09:47 31 15:09:47 32

15:09:51 33 15:09:54 **34** 15:09:57 35

15:10:01 36 37

15:10:03 38 15:10:06 39 15:10:10 40

15:10:13 **41** 15:10:14 42

15:10:14 43 15:10:18 44 15:10:22 45 15:10:25 46

15:10:30 47

20/12/19 11939 **OVERLAND XXN**

essentially non-recurrent sources of funding to fund recurrent expenditure, and you well understand that's a problem?---It is a problem.

And in addition we've also heard a lot of evidence about the absence of a dedicated Inspector role, A, and then, B, the absence of even the Inspector role that did exist that was shared across other areas, the fact that over the very critical time we're dealing with here, the person in that role changed pretty regularly?---Yep.

I think someone might have said in the course of this hearing, and if not I will, that in some ways in terms of everything that's going on at the point that Nicola Gobbo comes into the SDU, you're kind of talking almost about a perfect storm in that regard, a group which is brand new, we know establishing its SOPs, and having these issues in terms of resourcing, just as she comes into the organisation?---Yeah, I accept that.

Now, we've heard that there was this new kind of approach to human source management was met really with two different responses. The first was the kind of heavy resistance response, I think to put it neutrally. You know, the long standing detectives who had been running sources for years basically saying, "Don't tell me what to do"?---Yes.

Were you conscious of that?---Absolutely.

As a cultural piece within the organisation?---Yeah, no, that was a huge issue, yes.

And we've also heard the other side of the coin and predominantly, or in the context of this hearing from Jim O'Brien, who you know obviously?---H'mm.

Those like Jim O'Brien who saw it as being a really positive development, where again you're conscious of those kind of two pieces?---Well that's not unusual in any change. There are some people who think it's a good thing, there are some people who are implacably opposed to it and there's a whole bunch of people in the middle somewhere.

We know the evidence that Mr O'Brien has given from his perspective in Purana and dealing with the receipt of information from Gobbo?---H'mm.

15:12:32 **45** 15:12:36 **46** 15:12:39 **47**

15:10:34

15:10:41

15:10:42

15:10:38 **2**

15:10:42 **4**

15:10:45 **6** 15:10:50 **7**

15:10:54 8

15:10:56 9

15:11:00 10

15:11:02 **11** 15:11:03 **12**

15:11:05 13

15:11:09 14

15:11:12 **15**

15:11:16 **16** 15:11:20 **17**

15:11:25 **18**

15:11:28 **19** 15:11:31 **20**

15:11:31 **21** 15:11:37 **22**

15:11:41 23

15:11:45 24

15:11:49 **25**

15:11:51 **26** 15:11:54 **27**

15:11:54 **28**

15:11:55 **29** 15:11:56 **30** 15:11:57 **31**

15:11:59 32

15:12:01 **33** 15:12:01 **34**

15:12:05 35

15:12:09 **36** 15:12:12 **37**

15:12:12 **38** 15:12:18 **39**

15:12:18 40

15:12:20 **41**

15:12:24 **42**

15:12:29 43

15:12:32 44

1

3

5

15:12:41 **1**

15:12:41 **2** 15:12:46 **3**

15:12:49 **4** 15:12:53 **5**

15:12:57 **6**15:12:59 **7**15:13:00 **8**

15:13:03 9 15:13:08 10 15:13:10 11

15:13:14 **12** 15:13:18 **13** 15:13:22 **14**

15:13:36 **18** 15:13:38 **19**

15:13:41 **20** 15:13:44 **21** 15:13:49 **22**

15:13:51 **23** 15:13:54 **24**

15:13:56 **25** 15:14:01 **26**

15:14:04 **27** 15:14:08 **28**

15:14:11 29

15:14:14 **30** 15:14:14 **31**

15:14:14 **32** 15:14:17 **33**

34

15:14:18 **35** 15:14:21 **36** 15:14:24 **37**

15:14:30 **38** 15:14:33 **39**

15:14:35 40

15:14:36 **41** 15:14:41 **42**

15:14:43 **43**

15:14:53 **47**

What he has told the Commission is that he was a big fan of this Source Development Unit approach with the sterile corridor, because what he saw it as doing was, A, freeing up resources for his team who didn't now have to do the onerous work of source management?---Yes.

But also because he saw it as outsourcing the risk to a dedicated and specialist unit who were trained in risk assessment and trained in handling and those sorts of Again, do you have any comment on that as a point of view within the organisation that you were aware of?---Well again, as I said, I mean I think there were some people who understood the advantages and the benefits and were supportive of it. I think perhaps a bit more in the crime area where I was. I think, as just a generalisation, perhaps a bit more in regional detectives they were a little bit more resistant and a little bit more of the view, "Well, you know, we've been doing it this way". There was still this notion that the whole confidentiality of sources extended to it's really just the handler and a few people who knew about it and no one else knew about it. And I think that's one of the things we were trying to change to make sure that the organisation, if it needed to, at least had some visibility around who was informing, you know, with appropriate security around it because of course you don't want to tell everyone, but there are risks in having informers and, you know, in order to manage the risk you need to know who you've got as an informer.

And can we just perch on that topic for a moment because I suspect it is going to be important to the work that the Commission is doing?---Yes.

Because on the one hand what we have seen I think it's fair to say through the course of this Commission is police officer after police officer after police officer who have a profound commitment to the idea of never revealing the name of a human source?---Yes.

That I take it is, A, something that you have seen as a viewpoint for police?---Yes.

And B, something also that you'd see as being a genuinely held and utterly understandable view, A, as a matter of law, but B as a matter of the history of Victoria Police?---I understand it as a view, but as I think I've

OVERLAND XXN

tried to indicate in my evidence I think there are all sorts of problems with that view in the criminal justice setting.

15:14:56

15:15:02 15:15:02 **4**

15:15:02

15:15:16 15:15:19 **10**

15:15:06 15:15:09 **7**

15:15:13 8

15:15:20 **11** 15:15:21 **12**

15:15:27 **13**

15:15:32 14 15:15:34 **15** 15:15:34 **16**

15:15:38 17

15:15:42 **18**

15:15:44 **19** 15:15:44 **20**

15:15:49 **21**

15:15:51 22 15:15:54 23

15:16:01 24

15:16:04 25

15:16:09 26 15:16:13 27

15:16:18 **28**

15:16:21 29

15:16:24 30

15:16:28 31

15:16:30 32 15:16:34 33

15:16:38 34 15:16:41 35

15:16:45 36 15:16:45 37

15:16:47 38 15:16:50 39

15:16:53 40

15:16:57 **41**

15:17:02 **42**

15:17:07 43

15:17:08 44 15:17:08 45

15:17:11 46 15:17:11 47

15:14:59 **2**

1

3

5

9

And that takes a sort of wicked problem which I think you were perching on before, which is that if you've got material which is held within a covert area, and let's just say here, we know that the SDU had very powerful information management systems, for example, protocols for keeping this material secret?---Yep.

And a passionate desire to enforce, quite properly, to enforce the non-disclosure of the names of human sources to people who didn't need to know?---Yes.

And what you've said is there needs to be a way of ensuring that there is some level of organisational visibility over those issues at appropriate points in time?---Yes.

And so again I know I'm pressing on something which is just really hard, but how do you think that gets achieved? you think that's about independent oversight or do you think that's about regular audit or training or all of those things? And if you don't have a view that's fine, but - - - ?---Well, I'm well out of this business nowadays so I'm a little bit, a little bit loath to support a view. I think, look, with any complex problem with this there's no simple answer and there's no one answer, it's invariably going to involve a combination of things. Having appropriate levels of scrutiny, oversight and visibility of this area needs to be traded off against the need for secrecy and trying to find that balance is difficult, but obviously really important given, you know, given what's happened elsewhere and given what has happened in relation to the matters being considered by this Royal Commission.

Do you understand that for the people who are on the ground making those decisions, that they're not trading a theoretical principle of revealing the name of a human source as a matter of principle, what from their perspective they're trading is the genuine risk that a real person that they speak to on a day to bay basis might die?---Absolutely, I do understand that well.

Or that their children might die?---Yes.

You weren't involved in the AB proceedings, you'd long gone

20/12/19 11942 **OVERLAND XXN**

by the time those proceedings - - - ?---I don't even know what they relate.

15:17:13

15:17:14

15:17:16 15:17:16 **4**

15:17:19

15:17:24 15:17:24

15:17:30

15:17:34 10

15:17:41 **11** 15:17:43 12

15:17:47 13

15:17:50 14

15:17:54 **15** 15:17:57 **16**

15:18:00 17

15:18:04 18 15:18:06 19 15:18:06 **20**

15:18:09 **21**

15:18:09 22 15:18:09 23

15:18:13 24 15:18:16 25

15:18:16 **26** 15:18:18 27

15:18:22 **28**

15:18:26 **29**

15:18:30 30

15:18:33 31

15:18:37 32 15:18:40 33

15:18:45 34

15:18:47 35

15:18:49 36 15:18:50 37

15:18:50 38 15:18:54 39

15:18:58 40

15:19:01 41

15:19:04 42

15:19:10 43

15:19:10 44

15:19:12 46

45

15:17:22

1 2

3

5

6

7

8

9

This was the litigation?---I understand it was the I don't even understand who the parties are. I haven't followed it.

In that case I'll leave that topic alone. Now, moving then specifically to the way in which information about informers is recorded or discussed or disclosed to others. We started this discussion with a discussion of the need to know, what is described as the need to know principle, and I think we agreed that it probably has its most profound and acute application in the context of identifying who a human source is, such that we've seen practices in the course of this Royal Commission where some police officers simply say, "If I'm having a discussion about a human source I won't make a note about it at all"?---Yes.

Again, is that a position that you can understand?---I can understand that position.

And others say, "Well I can do it but I'll only do it by writing the number down, I'll never use the name"?---H'mm.

Again there are problems with that though, aren't there, at times, because as was borne out horribly in the Hodson case, the use of the same informer number of a person is being used on multiple and regular occasions across documents, you might as well tell people the name?---Again I think I referred to that in my evidence that that's often how the identity of a human source is established, it's because people look across multiple investigations, multiple documents and it's not hard to work out who actually knew all that information, and so they can be identified that way.

Indeed, one expects that if people breached information security protocols or did things that might result in the identification of a human source even indirectly, that that could be a matter about which they might be the subject of disciplinary proceedings, or at least counselling or review? - - - Yes.

Indeed, we see through the course of the material we've looked at in this Commission police officers telling each other on regular occasions, mostly out of the area that

OVERLAND XXN

15:19:13 47 20/12/19 11943 Mr Chettle's clients were operating in, "Look, you mentioned this in an email, that's a high risk thing to Please don't do it", and again you'd expect that to be so?---Yes, I would. I would expect that area in particular to be very sensitive about information management.

15:19:17 **1** 15:19:22 **2**

15:19:26 **4**

15:19:30 **7** 15:19:30 8

15:19:40 **11** 15:19:43 12

15:19:45 13

15:19:45 14

15:19:46 **15** 15:19:50 **16**

15:19:53 17

15:19:56 **18**

15:19:58 19 15:20:01 **20**

15:20:04 21

15:20:08 22 15:20:09 23 15:20:10 24

15:20:11 25

15:20:14 **26** 15:20:17 27

15:20:21 28

15:20:23 29

15:20:27 30 15:20:30 31

15:20:30 32

15:20:31 33 15:20:34 34

15:20:37 35

15:20:40 36 15:20:44 37

15:20:46 38 15:20:48 39

15:20:52 40

15:20:56 41

15:20:58 42 15:20:59 43 15:20:59 44

15:21:04 45

15:21:08 46

15:21:10 47

5

9

15:19:24

15:19:28 15:19:30 6

15:19:34 15:19:37 10 You've been asked a lot of questions, you're not the first person in this Commission to have been asked a lot of questions which are getting at the perfectly legitimate issue of who knew Nicola Gobbo was a source and when, you understand you've been asked a lot of questions about that?---I have.

I just want to see if we can contextualise that a little You haven't been here for the whole thing obviously, only for the last few days, but a lot of people have talked and been asked about what you knew and when and a lot of people have given evidence about what they assumed or knew or thought they knew and those assumptions, as you will have personally experienced at times, can be completely flawed, can't they?---Yes they can.

Just to drill into the reasons for that, one of the reasons for that of course is the need to know principle, isn't it? Because if you're sitting around a room with a whole lot of people you might be going, "I think he should know", or, think she should know", but if you don't know that they do and that they're entitled to do, you certainly just don't go around saying somebody is a human source?---No, you don't do that.

So your instinctive position is to effectively assume that the people around the table with you, or who you're dealing with, don't know and aren't going to be told unless and until that's appropriate to do so, authorised at an appropriate level and in an appropriate way?---Yes.

May we take it that that extends right up the chain of command as well, it's not a question of once you get to a certain level of seniority you just know everything, right, there are still - - - ?---Well you can't, for a start.

Of course?---I think there's, well there's good reasons. It doesn't relate to seniority. I mean, as I say, I was an Assistant Commissioner of Crime and I had no insight into Ceja matters. Now, you know, I understand that, I think

20/12/19 11944

there were good arguments for that. There was also stuff I 15:21:14 1 15:21:18 **2** felt it may have been helpful for me to know, but I wasn't 15:21:21 3 in a position to ultimately judge that because I couldn't 15:21:24 **4** see the information.

> And we've heard evidence from numbers of people who having, police officers who having since found out about Nicola Gobbo's role and being involved in investigations which had some relationship with Nicola Gobbo, are angry and professionally hurt about the fact that they weren't told?---Yeah, and I think that's in my experience quite usual. I think police have an understandable desire to know and, you know, to be frank some of them think if they're not told they almost take it as a personal insult.

By way of example of the need to know principle, there is evidence before this Commission in the form of statements from Mr Davey and Mr Solomon, you know who I'm talking about?---Yes, I do.

Who are Petra investigators?---Yes, I do.

Both of whom said in fact even though they were investigators in Petra, that they were never told that Nicola Gobbo was a human source?---Yes, I understand that.

And yet for all the world if you asked a dozen people around them now, "Would Cam Davey and Sol Solomon have known?" They'd probably say, "Of course they would, they were involved in Petra"?---Yes.

And that's an example of the danger of assumptions about knowledge of human sources, isn't it?---Yes, it is.

Mr Holt, I think we've got quite a lot of COMMISSIONER: exhibits to tender, haven't we? Statements, are we doing that now?

MR HOLT: I'm happy to leave that, Commissioner.

COMMISSIONER: I'll just check. I understood we were going to do that and they'll take a little while, so if that's a convenient time?

MR HOLT: Yes, of course. Thank you Commissioner.

COMMISSIONER: I have a list of exhibits here that you

15:22:45 41

15:22:43 39

5

6

9

15:21:24

15:21:24

15:21:34 15:21:38 10

15:21:27 **7**

15:21:30 8

15:21:41 **11** 15:21:44 12

15:21:50 13

15:21:53 14 15:21:57 **15** 15:21:58 **16**

15:22:00 17

15:22:03 18

15:22:05 19 15:22:05 **20**

15:22:06 **21**

15:22:13 **25** 15:22:16 **26** 15:22:17 27

15:22:21 **28**

15:22:26 29

15:22:28 30 15:22:29 31 15:22:30 32

15:22:32 33

15:22:34 **34** 15:22:35 35

15:22:38 **36** 15:22:41 37

15:22:08 15:22:10 **24**

22

23

15:22:42 38

15:22:45 40

15:22:48 **42** 15:22:51 43

15:22:52 44

15:22:53 45 15:22:53 46

15:22:53 47

```
wanted to tender.
        1
15:22:55
        2
15:22:57
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               Commissioner, I've got a list of exhibits.
15:22:57
         3
        4
                 am happy to hand it up, Commissioner, rather than reading
15:23:02
         5
                 them out.
15:23:05
        6
15:23:06
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 I've got them.
        7
15:23:06
        8
15:23:08
                 #EXHIBIT RC932A - (Confidential) Operation Purana update
        9
15:23:09
                                      16/2/04.
        10
        11
        12
                 #EXHIBIT RC932B - (Redacted version.)
        13
                 #EXHIBIT RC932C - (Confidential) Operation Purana update
       14
15:23:09
                                      23/2/04.
        15
        16
                 #EXHIBIT RC932D - (Redacted version.)
        17
        18
                 #EXHIBIT RC932E - (Confidential) Operation Purana update
15:23:09
       19
                                      28/6/04.
        20
        21
                 #EXHIBIT RC932F - (Redacted version.)
        22
        23
15:23:09
       24
                 #EXHIBIT RC932G - (Confidential) Operation Purana update
                                      30/8/04.
        25
        26
        27
                 #EXHIBIT RC932H - (Redacted version.)
        28
       29
                 #EXHIBIT RC932I - (Confidential) Operation Purana update
15:23:09
                                      28/2/05.
        30
        31
                 #EXHIBIT RC932J - (Redacted version.)
        32
        33
                 #EXHIBIT RC932K - (Confidential) Operation Purana update
       34
15:23:09
                                      9/5/05.
        35
        36
                 #EXHIBIT RC932L - (Redacted version.)
15:23:15 37
15:23:15 38
15:24:01 39
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 The diary entries of Jim O'Brien, which
15:24:03 40
                 haven't yet been tendered, just those specific entries that
15:24:09 41
                 were shown to Mr Overland?
15:24:12 42
15:24:12 43
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               Commissioner, I think Mr O'Brien's diaries
                 have all been tendered.
15:24:15 44
15:24:17 45
15:24:18 46
                            They have been.
                 MR HOLT:
```

15:24:18 47

```
They have been. I'm told some but not all,
        1
                 MR WINNEKE:
15:24:19
        2
                 I'm afraid, Commissioner - - -
15:24:24
        3
15:24:26
        4
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 The electronic summary has been tendered but
15:24:26
                 not the diaries themselves.
        5
15:24:29
15:24:31
        6
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               Not the diaries.
                                                  Well if that's the case then
        7
15:24:31
                 I'd seek to tender the handwritten diary entries which are
        8
15:24:33
                 12 September, 30 January, 18 April, 19 April and 6 June.
        9
15:24:37
                 I'm sorry, that is Mr Cornelius.
15:24:43 10
15:24:47 11
15:24:49 12
                 #EXHIBIT RC933A - (Confidential) Handwritten diary entries.
                                     of Jim O'Brien
15:24:51 13
15:24:51 14
                 #EXHIBIT RC933B - (Redacted version.)
15:24:51 15
15:24:54 16
15:24:54 17
                               Diary entry of Mr Cornelius.
                 MR WINNEKE:
15:24:58 18
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 His diaries haven't been tendered I'm told.
15:24:59 19
15:25:01 20
                 #EXHIBIT RC934A - (Confidential) Diary entry of Luke
15:25:02 21
                                     Cornelius.
15:25:03 22
15:25:03 23
15:25:04 24
                 #EXHIBIT RC934B - (Redacted version.)
15:25:08 25
                                 Then the Petra Task Force weekly update, 24
15:25:08 26
                 COMMISSIONER:
15:25:11 27
                 April 2007 with the handwriting of Luke Cornelius at the
                 bottom of the document.
15:25:15 28
15:25:18 29
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               I tender that.
15:25:19 30
15:25:20 31
                 #EXHIBIT RC935A - (Confidential) Petra Task Force weekly
15:25:21 32
        33
                                     update 24/4/07 with Luke Cornelius
15:25:22 34
                                     handwriting at the bottom.
15:25:22 35
                 #EXHIBIT RC935B - (Redacted version.)
15:25:22 36
15:25:23 37
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               Petra Task Force weekly update, 28 May 2007.
15:25:28 38
15:25:32 39
15:25:33 40
                 #EXHIBIT RC936A - (Confidential) Petra Task Force weekly
15:25:34 41
                                     update 28/5/07.
15:25:34 42
15:25:35 43
                 #EXHIBIT RC936B - (Redacted version.)
15:25:40 44
15:25:52 45
                 #EXHIBIT RC937A - (Confidential) Briars Task Force update
15:25:42 46
                                     30/7/07 to board of management from Rod
```

Wilson with handwriting of Luke

15:25:49 47

```
Cornelius on the bottom.
        1
15:25:51
        2
15:25:53
                 #EXHIBIT RC937B - (Redacted version.)
15:25:54
        3
15:25:57 4
                 #EXHIBIT RC938A - (Confidential) Typed version of the
        5
15:25:57
                                      handwritten notes of Luke Cornelius,
        6
                                      Briars Task Force update 30/7/07.
        7
15:26:03
        8
15:26:03
                 #EXHIBIT RC938B - (Redacted version.)
        9
15:26:04
15:26:07 10
                 #EXHIBIT RC939A - (Confidential) Purana Task Force T&C
15:26:15 11
15:26:10 12
                                      minutes updated 5/11/07.
15:26:17 13
                 #EXHIBIT RC939B - (Redacted version.)
15:26:17 14
15:26:20 15
                 #EXHIBIT RC940A - (Confidential) Purana Task Force T&C.
15:26:26 16
15:26:23 17
                                      minutes update 26/11/07.
15:26:27 18
                 #EXHIBIT RC940B - (Redacted version.)
15:26:28 19
15:26:29 20
                 COMMISSIONER: Petra Task Force weekly update, 1 December
15:26:30 21
                 2008.
15:26:33 22
15:26:34 23
15:26:34 24
                 #EXHIBIT RC941A - (Confidential) Petra Task Force weekly
15:26:32 25
                                      update 1/12/08.
15:26:36 26
15:26:36 27
                 #EXHIBIT RC941B - (Redacted version.)
15:26:37 28
                 #EXHIBIT RC942A - (Confidential) Diary entry of Steve Smith
15:26:46 29
                                      16/12/08, p.24 of the diary
15:26:41 30
15:26:47 31
                 #EXHIBIT RC942B - (Redacted version.)
15:26:48 32
15:26:49 33
15:26:55 34
                 #EXHIBIT RC943A - (Confidential) diary entries of Shane.
15:26:50 35
                                      0'Connell dated 1-2/1/09.
15:26:56 36
15:26:57 37
                 #EXHIBIT RC943B - (Redacted version.)
                 #EXHIBIT RC944A - (Confidential) Diary entry of Steve Smith
15:26:58 38
15:27:01 39
                                      3/1/09.
15:27:04 40
15:27:04 41
                 #EXHIBIT RC944B - (Redacted version.)
15:27:07 42
15:27:12 43
                 #EXHIBIT RC945A - (Confidential) Diary entry of Hollowood
                                      5/1/09.
15:27:10 44
        45
15:27:13 46
                 #EXHIBIT RC945B - (Redacted version.)
```

15:27:15 47

1 COMMISSIONER: We have the hard copy blue folders, two hard 15:27:19 15:27:24 2 copy blue folders with the plastic pockets the witness was 3 shown this morning. 15:27:28 15:27:29 4 Commissioner, I don't think those are presently 5 MR HOLT: 15:27:29 subject to a Notice to Produce, because the Notice to 15:27:32 6 Produce required them to be produced, so I have no 7 15:27:35 15:27:37 8 difficulty with them being noted but if we could request a Notice to Produce in that form, there are also some 9 15:27:42 documents in there that are irrelevant and highly 15:27:44 10 I'm happy to discuss those with Mr Winneke but 15:27:46 11 15:27:51 12 we may ask for those to be removed before it's tendered. 15:27:51 13 MR WINNEKE: I'd seek, Commissioner, that all of the 15:27:52 14 documents be in the folders because those were the 15:27:53 **15** 15:27:57 **16** documents, the folders that have been provided. Until we 15:28:00 17 get a statement which identifies the way in which, the means by which those folders were put together, it's not 15:28:03 18 possible to say whether they're relevant or irrelevant. 15:28:07 19 15:28:10 20 I understand the point. Perhaps, Commissioner, 15:28:10 **21** MR HOLT: could we seek an order that those folders in the meantime 15:28:12 **22** 15:28:16 **23** be secured in a class C safe until that issue is resolved 15:28:22 24 to the Commission's satisfaction because there are highly sensitive, which we say are irrelevant, I understand the 15:28:25 25 15:28:31 **26**

Commission will need to make its own assessment of that.

COMMISSIONER: I'll mark them for identification at the moment then.

MR HOLT: Thank you Commissioner.

I'll mark them for identification and COMMISSIONER: they're to be held in a secure safe until you've had time to discuss this issue further.

MR HOLT: And obviously that shouldn't prevent those assisting you from inspecting them but just in terms of security.

#EXHIBIT MFI A - Hard copy blue folder 1 with plastic pockets.

#EXHIBIT MFI B - Hard copy blue folder 2 with plastic pockets.

COMMISSIONER: We'll deal with it in the New Year when

20/12/19 11949 **OVERLAND XXN**

15:28:31 27

15:28:31 28

15:28:33 15:28:33 34

15:28:37 35

15:28:39 **36**

15:28:40 37

15:28:44 38 15:28:47 39

15:28:47 40 15:27:24 41

15:27:26 42

15:28:48 43 15:27:24 44

15:27:26 45

15:28:54 46 15:28:54 47

29 30 31

32 33

```
there's a little more known about them.
        1
15:28:57
         2
                 MR WINNEKE: Thank you Commissioner.
         3
         4
                                 You might want to issue a Notice to Produce
        5
                 COMMISSIONER:
15:28:59
                 too by the sound of it.
15:29:01
        6
        7
15:29:01
                               If we need to do so we'll do so.
        8
                 MR WINNEKE:
15:29:02
        9
15:29:06
                            I'll liaise with those assisting, Commissioner,
15:29:06 10
                 it will be needed.
       11
15:29:08
        12
15:29:09 13
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               Righto.
15:29:09 14
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 The electronic diary entry of meeting 27 May
15:29:10 15
                 2009, handwritten notes from Steve Smith to Luke Cornelius.
15:29:14 16
15:29:19 17
15:29:19 18
                 #EXHIBIT RC946A - (Confidential) The electronic diary entry
                                      of meeting 27/5/09, handwritten notes
15:29:11 19
                                      from Steve Smith to Luke Cornelius.
15:29:17 20
15:29:20 21
                 #EXHIBIT RC946B - (Redacted version.)
15:29:21 22
15:29:23 23
15:29:23 24
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 Letter to Chief Commissioner over from
15:29:26 25
                 Nicola Gobbo, 7 September 2009.
15:29:29 26
15:29:30 27
                 #EXHIBIT RC947A - (Confidential) Letter to Chief
                                      Commissioner Overland from Nicola Gobbo
15:29:26 28
15:29:28 29
                                      7/9/09.
15:29:31 30
15:29:32 31
                 #EXHIBIT RC947B - (Redacted version.)
15:29:33 32
                 #EXHIBIT RC948A - (Confidential) Letter 28/9/09.
15:29:39 33
15:29:40 34
15:29:40 35
                 #EXHIBIT RC948B - (Redacted version.)
15:29:41 36
                 #EXHIBIT RC949A - (Confidential) Letter 21/10/10.
15:29:52 37
15:29:53 38
15:29:54 39
                 #EXHIBIT RC949B - (Redacted version.)
15:29:57 40
15:30:04 41
                 #EXHIBIT RC950A - (Confidential) Statement of claim, Nicola
                                      Gobbo v State of Victoria.
15:30:01 42
15:30:05 43
15:30:06 44
                 #EXHIBIT RC950B - (Redacted version.)
15:30:07 45
                 COMMISSIONER:
15:30:08 46
                                 And Victoria Police Legal Services
15:30:11 47
                 Department record of attendance file note, 3 June 2010, CCP
```

```
briefing conference venue Finn McCrae, Lardner, Ken Jones,
15:30:21
        1
        2
                 Simon Overland overview of issues provided.
15:30:28
        3
15:30:32
15:30:33 4
                 MR HOLT: I thought that was tendered during the evidence
                 of Sir Ken Jones, Commissioner. If I can just ask that be
        5
15:30:35
                 double-checked.
15:30:38
        6
        7
15:30:39
                                 We'll double-check that one.
15:30:39
        8
                 COMMISSIONER:
        9
15:30:41
                            It may not have.
15:30:41 10
                 MR HOLT:
15:30:43 11
15:30:50 12
                 #EXHIBIT RC951A - (Confidential) Memo from Chief
                                     Commissioner Simon Overland to Jeff Pope
15:30:45 13
                                     CC to Ken Jones direction to members of
        14
                                     Petra Task Force 16/8/10.
15:30:47 15
15:30:52 16
15:30:53 17
                 #EXHIBIT RC951B - (Redacted version.)
15:30:55 18
                 #EXHIBIT RC952A - (Confidential) Letter from Simon Overland
15:31:04 19
                                     to Mr Cameron, the Minister for Police
15:30:57 20
                                     16/8/10.
15:31:05 21
15:31:05 22
15:31:06 23
                 #EXHIBIT RC 952B - (Redacted version.)
15:31:07 24
15:31:07 25
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 Any luck on finding that - the whiteboard
                 printout apparently was tendered, but not this - - -
15:31:30 26
15:31:33 27
15:31:34 28
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               Not the blue diary note.
15:31:38 29
                 #EXHIBIT RC953A - (Confidential) Blue diary note.
15:31:38 30
15:31:39 31
                 #EXHIBIT RC953B - (Redacted version.)
15:31:40 32
15:31:44 33
15:31:45 34
                 COMMISSIONER: Are we also tendering some statements?
15:31:48 35
15:31:48 36
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               Ms Tittensor is going to deal with that.
15:31:51 37
                 There are typewritten copies of Mr Biggin's notes,
                 Mr Chettle tells me they haven't been tendered.
15:31:56 38
15:31:59 39
15:32:00 40
                 MR CHETTLE:
                              You'll remember he had a summary of his
15:32:02 41
                 diaries which are referred to.
                                                   I've got them here and I
15:32:03 42
                 don't believe they've got an exhibit number, I might be
15:32:07 43
                 wrong.
15:32:07 44
15:32:08 45
                           My memory is may have been part of his statement
                 MR HOLT:
15:32:14 46
                 and therefore tendered on that basis but can we check and
```

we'll confirm the position.

15:32:15 47

```
15:32:15
        1
                 COMMISSIONER: Yes, let's deal with that.
         2
15:32:16
         3
         4
                 MR WINNEKE: Thanks very much, Commissioner.
         5
        6
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 We're running short on time but this won't
15:32:16
        7
                 take long, will it, Ms Tittensor?
15:32:19
        8
15:32:21
                                 No, Commissioner.
                                                      I can read out the names
        9
                 MS TITTENSOR:
15:32:22
15:32:24 10
                 of a number of people who have made statements.
15:32:26 11
15:32:27 12
                 COMMISSIONER:
                                 We're up to 952, yes.
15:32:30 13
                 #EXHIBIT RC954A - (Confidential) Statement of Marlo
15:32:37 14
        15
                                      Baragwanath.
        16
                 #EXHIBIT RC954B - (Redacted version.)
       17
15:32:37
15:32:38 18
                 #EXHIBIT RC955A - (Confidential) Statement of David Ryan.
15:32:38 19
15:32:42 20
                 #EXHIBIT RC955B - (Redacted version.)
15:32:42 21
15:32:43 22
15:32:43 23
                 #EXHIBIT RC956A - (Confidential) Statement of Monica
15:32:47 24
                                      Kepevska
        25
                 #EXHIBIT RC956B - (Redacted version.)
15:32:37 26
        27
                 #EXHIBIT RC957A - (Confidential) Statement of Shaun
15:32:37 28
        29
                                      Le Grand.
        30
       31
                 #EXHIBIT RC957B - (Redacted version.)
15:32:37
        32
                 #EXHIBIT RC958A - (Confidential) Statement of Greg Elms.
15:32:58 33
15:32:59 34
                 #EXHIBIT RC958B - (Redacted version.)
15:32:59 35
        36
        37
                 #EXHIBIT RC959A - (Confidential) Statement of Peter
15:32:37 38
15:33:07 39
                                      Stewart.
15:33:07 40
                 #EXHIBIT RC959B - (Redacted version.)
15:32:37 41
        42
15:33:08 43
                 #EXHIBIT RC960A - (Confidential) Statement of John Cain.
15:33:12 44
15:33:14 45
                 #EXHIBIT RC960B - (Redacted version.)
15:33:16 46
15:33:16 47
                 #EXHIBIT RC961A - (Confidential) Statement of Dianne
```

```
Preston.
15:33:20
        1
         2
15:33:21
                 #EXHIBIT RC961B - (Redacted version.)
15:33:22
15:33:46
                 #EXHIBIT RC962A - (Confidential) Statement of Gerard.
         5
15:33:52
                                      Maguire.
         6
15:33:53
        7
15:33:53
        8
                 #EXHIBIT RC962B - (Redacted version.)
15:33:53
         9
15:33:57
                 #EXHIBIT RC963A - (Confidential) Statement of Ron Gipp.
15:33:57 10
        11
15:34:00 12
                 #EXHIBIT RC963B - (Redacted version.)
15:34:02 13
                 #EXHIBIT RC964A - (Confidential) Statement of Michael Rush.
15:34:03 14
15:34:07 15
                 #EXHIBIT RC964B - (Redacted version.)
15:34:07 16
15:34:08 17
                 #EXHIBIT RC965A - (Confidential) Statement of Rowena Orr.
15:34:09 18
15:34:14 19
                 #EXHIBIT RC965B - (Redacted version.)
15:34:14 20
15:34:16 21
                 #EXHIBIT RC966A - (Confidential) Statement of Peter Hanks.
15:34:17 22
15:34:20 23
                 #EXHIBIT RC966B - (Redacted version.)
15:34:20 24
15:34:22 25
                 #EXHIBIT RC967A - (Confidential) Statement of Brian Dennis.
15:34:23 26
15:34:26 27
                 #EXHIBIT RC967B - (Redacted version.)
15:34:26 28
15:34:29 29
                 #EXHIBIT RC968A - (Confidential) Statement of Alistair
15:34:29 30
15:34:33 31
                                      Grigor.
15:34:33 32
                 #EXHIBIT RC968B - (Redacted version.)
15:34:34 33
15:34:35 34
                 #EXHIBIT RC969A - (Confidential) Statement of Tony
15:34:37 35
15:34:39 36
                                      Hargreaves.
15:34:42 37
                 #EXHIBIT RC969B - (Redacted version.)
15:32:37 38
        39
15:34:43 40
                 #EXHIBIT RC970A - (Confidential) Statement of Con Heliotis
15:34:48 41
                 #EXHIBIT RC970B - (Redacted version.)
15:34:48 42
15:34:51 43
                 #EXHIBIT RC971A - (Confidential) Statement of Ian Hill.
15:34:52 44
        45
15:32:37 46
                 #EXHIBIT RC971B - (Redacted version.)
```

15:34:55 47

```
#EXHIBIT RC972A - (Confidential) Statement of Alex
        1
15:34:56
        2
                                      Lewenberg.
15:35:01
15:35:01
         3
                 #EXHIBIT RC972B - (Redacted version.)
        4
15:35:02
        5
15:35:03
                 #EXHIBIT RC973A - (Confidential) Statement of Gary
        6
15:35:05
        7
                                      Livermore.
15:35:08
        8
15:35:09
                 #EXHIBIT RC973B - (Redacted version.)
        9
15:35:10
15:35:12 10
                 #EXHIBIT RC974A - (Confidential) Statement of Colin Lovitt.
15:35:12 11
        12
                 #EXHIBIT RC974B - (Redacted version.)
15:32:37 13
        14
                 #EXHIBIT RC975A - (Confidential) Statement of Judge Greg
       15
15:32:37
15:35:19 16
                                      Lyon.
        17
15:32:37 18
                 #EXHIBIT RC975B - (Redacted version.)
15:35:21 19
                 #EXHIBIT RC976A - (Confidential) Statement of David
15:35:23 20
15:35:26 21
                                      O'Doherty.
        22
15:32:37 23
                 #EXHIBIT RC976B - (Redacted version.)
15:35:28 24
                 #EXHIBIT RC977A - (Confidential) Statement of Robert
15:35:28 25
                                      Richter.
15:35:32 26
        27
                 #EXHIBIT RC977B - (Redacted version.)
15:32:37 28
        29
                 #EXHIBIT RC978A - (Confidential) Statement of an Alan
15:32:37 30
15:35:37 31
                                      Swanwick.
15:35:37 32
15:35:39 33
                 #EXHIBIT RC978B - (Redacted version.)
15:35:41 34
15:35:42 35
                 #EXHIBIT RC979A - (Confidential) Statement of Jim Valos.
15:35:46 36
                 #EXHIBIT RC979B - (Redacted version.)
15:35:46 37
15:35:48 38
                 #EXHIBIT RC980A - (Confidential) Statement of Warren
15:35:50 39
15:35:53 40
                                      Peacock.
15:35:54 41
15:35:55 42
                 #EXHIBIT RC980B - (Redacted version.)
15:36:05 43
15:36:05 44
                 MR WINNEKE:
                               Commissioner, I think that's all the evidence
15:36:08 45
                 we have for this year, sadly. Can I just say one thing, I
15:36:13 46
                 put to Mr Overland I think at one point during
15:36:16 47
                 cross-examination apropos of a meeting on 3 June 2010,
```

1 where the whiteboard was being discussed, I think I put to 15:36:22 15:36:27 **2** him that at that stage Mr McRae was not aware that Ms Gobbo 3 had been a human source between 2005 and 2008 or 9. 15:36:31 15:36:36 **4** may not be entirely accurate, it may be somewhat accurate 5 but not entirely accurate. Mr Holt points out to me that 15:36:41 in Mr McRae's statement he says that during stage he was 15:36:44 15:36:49 **7** discovering that Ms Gobbo had become a human source, 15:36:52 8 although it's not clear to me having read his statement 9 whether he was aware at that time whether it was strictly 15:36:54 between those dates. 15:36:57 10 15:36:59 11 15:37:00 12

MR HOLT: My friend puts it fairly, it was just was put as a firm proposition and that's not borne out by the same.

COMMISSIONER: All right then. Before we adjourn I'd like to thank the wonderful transcribers who have done such a good job under difficult conditions and also our wonderful technical staff and the Commission staff. I'd also like to thank counsel and their teams for their good humour, for assisting me wherever possible to hold the hearings in public and their good grace, even in the light of agist jokes, Mr Chettle.

MR CHETTLE: As the oldest person here, Commissioner, can I wish you a Merry Christmas.

COMMISSIONER: Thanks Mr Chettle. I'd also like to thank the media for their support in ensuring that as much as possible of this Commission can be held in public and also for their sensitivities to abiding by the various suppression orders and other orders that have been made and their recognition of the importance of those orders in the light of protecting the physical safety of human beings that are mentioned in this Commission.

So I wish everybody a happy end of year break and a refreshing break and we'll see you all next year at 9.30 on 21 January. Adjourn, thank you.

<(THE WITNESS WITHDREW)

ADJOURNED UNTIL TUESDAY 21 JANUARY 2020

15:37:04 **13** 15:37:06 **14**

15:37:07 **15** 15:37:08 **16**

15:37:13 **17**

15:37:17 **18** 15:37:22 **19**

15:37:28 20

15:37:32 **21**

15:37:42 **22** 15:37:44 **23** 15:37:45 **24**

15:37:49 25

15:37:50 **26** 15:37:51 **27**

15:37:53 28

15:37:58 **29** 15:38:02 **30**